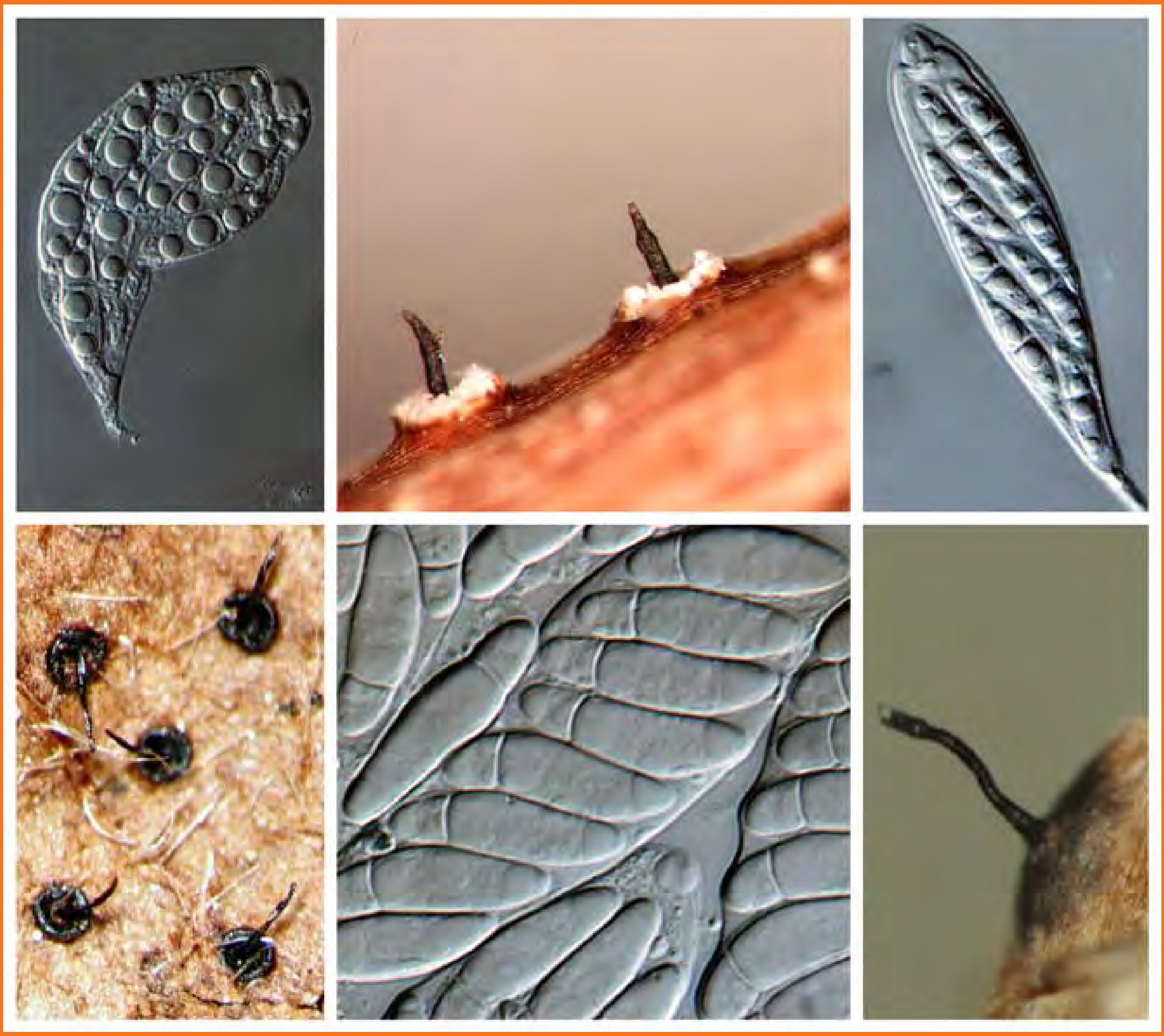
Studies in Mycology 62 (2008)

Leaf-inhabiting genera of the *Gnomoniaceae, Diaporthales*

M.V. Sogonov, L.A. Castlebury, A.Y. Rossman, L.C. Mejía and J.F. White



CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre,
Utrecht, The Netherlands
An institute of the Royal Netherlands Academy of Arts and Sciences

Leaf-inhabiting genera of the *Gnomoniaceae, Diaporthales*

Studies in Mycology 62, 2008

Studies in Mycology

The Studies in Mycology is an international journal which publishes systematic monographs of filamentous fungi and yeasts, and in rare occasions the proceedings of special meetings related to all fields of mycology, biotechnology, ecology, molecular biology, pathology and systematics. For instructions for authors see www.cbs.knaw.nl.

EXECUTIVE EDITOR
Prof. dr Robert A. Samson, CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre, P.O. Box 85167, 3508 AD Utrecht, The Netherlands.
E-mail: r.samson@cbs.knaw.nl

LAYOUT EDITOR
Marianne de Boeij, CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre, P.O. Box 85167, 3508 AD Utrecht, The Netherlands.
E-mail: m.deboeij@cbs.knaw.nl

SCIENTIFIC EDITORS
Prof. dr Uwe Braun, Martin-Luther-Universität, Institut für Geobotanik und Botanischer Garten, Herbarium, Neuwerk 21, D-06099 Halle, Germany.
E-mail: uwe.braun@botanik.uni-halle.de
Prof. dr Pedro W. Crous, CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre, P.O. Box 85167, 3508 AD Utrecht, The Netherlands.
E-mail: p.crous@cbs.knaw.nl
Prof. dr David M. Geiser, Department of Plant Pathology, 121 Buckhout Laboratory, Pennsylvania State University, University Park, PA, U.S.A. 16802.
E-mail: dgeiser@psu.edu
Dr Lorelei L. Norvell, Pacific Northwest Mycology Service, 6720 NW Skyline Blvd, Portland, OR, U.S.A. 97229-1309.
E-mail: llnorvell@pnw-ms.com
Dr Erast Parmasto, Institute of Zoology & Botany, 181 Riia Street, Tartu, Estonia EE-51014.
E-mail: e.parmasto@zbi.ee
Prof. dr Alan J.L. Phillips, Faculdade de Ciências e Tecnologia, Universidade Nova de Lisboa, Quinta de Torre, 2829-516 Caparica, Portugal.
E-mail: alp@mail.fct.unl.pt
Dr Amy Y. Rossman, Rm 304, Bldg 011A, Systematic Mycology and Microbiology Laboratory, Beltsville, MD, U.S.A. 20705.
E-mail: amy@nt.ars-grin.gov
Dr Keith A. Seifert, Research Scientist / Biodiversity (Mycology and Botany), Agriculture & Agri-Food Canada, KW Neatby Bldg, 960 Carling Avenue, Ottawa, ON, Canada K1A OC6.
E-mail: seifertk@agr.gc.ca
Prof. dr Jeffrey K. Stone, Department of Botany & Plant Pathology, Cordley 2082, Oregon State University, Corvallis, OR, U.S.A. 97331-2902.
E-mail: stonej@bcc.orst.edu
Dr Richard C. Summerbell, 27 Hillcrest Park, Toronto, Ont. M4X 1E8, Canada.
E-mail: summerbell@aol.com

Copyright 2008 CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre, P.O. Box 85167, 3508 AD Utrecht, The Netherlands.

You are free to share — to copy, distribute and transmit the work, under the following conditions:

Attribution: You must attribute the work in the manner specified by the author or licensor (but not in any way that suggests that they endorse you or your use of the work).
Non-commercial: You may not use this work for commercial purposes.
No derivative works: You may not alter, transform, or build upon this work.

For any reuse or distribution, you must make clear to others the license terms of this work, which can be found at http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/3.0/legalcode. Any of the above conditions can be waived if you get permission from the copyright holder. Nothing in this license impairs or restricts the author"s moral rights.

Publication date: 29 December 2008

Published and distributed by CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre, P.O. Box 85167, 3508 AD Utrecht, The Netherlands. Internet: www.cbs.knaw.nl.
E-mail: info@cbs.knaw.nl.

ISBN/EAN : 978-90-70351-74-8
Online ISSN : 1872-9797
Print ISSN : 0166-0616

Cover: From left to right: Asci of *Gnomonia neognomon* BPI 877465C. Perithecia of *Ambarignomonia petiolorum* on decaying petioles of *Liquidambar styraciflua* BPI 844274. Asci of *Gnomonia alnea* BPI 877462A. Bottom from left to right: Perithecia of *Gnomonia gnomon* on overwintered fallen leaves on *Corylus avellana* BPI 844273. Asci of *Apiognomonia acerina* BPI 877677. Perithecium of *Plagiostoma euphorbia-verrucosae* on overwintered stems of *Euphorbia verrucosa* BPI 877685.

Leaf-inhabiting genera of the *Gnomoniaceae*, *Diaporthales*

M.V. Sogonov
Department of Plant Biology and Pathology, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, NJ 08901, U.S.A. and Systematic Mycology & Microbiology Laboratory, USDA Agricultural Research Service, Beltsville, Maryland 20705–2350, U.S.A.

L.A. Castlebury
Systematic Mycology & Microbiology Laboratory, USDA Agricultural Research Service, Beltsville, Maryland 20705–2350, U.S.A.

A.Y. Rossman
Systematic Mycology & Microbiology Laboratory, USDA Agricultural Research Service, Beltsville, Maryland 20705–2350, U.S.A.

L.C. Mejía
Department of Plant Biology and Pathology, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, NJ 08901, U.S.A. and Systematic Mycology & Microbiology Laboratory, USDA Agricultural Research Service, Beltsville, Maryland 20705–2350, U.S.A.

J.F. White
Department of Plant Biology and Pathology, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, NJ 08901, U.S.A.

CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre,
Utrecht, The Netherlands

An institute of the Royal Netherlands Academy of Arts and Sciences

CONTENTS

available online at www.studiesinmycology.org
doi:10.3114/sim.2008.62.01

Studies in Mycology 62: 1–79. 2008.

Leaf-inhabiting genera of the *Gnomoniaceae, Diaporthales*

M.V. Sogonov[1,2], L.A. Castlebury[2], A.Y. Rossman[2], L.C. Mejía[1,2] and J.F. White[1]

[1]*Department of Plant Biology and Pathology, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, NJ 08901, U.S.A.*; [2]*Systematic Mycology & Microbiology Laboratory, USDA Agricultural Research Service, Beltsville, Maryland 20705-2350, U.S.A.*

**Correspondence*: A.Y. Rossman, Amy.Rossman@ars.usda.gov

Abstract: The *Gnomoniaceae* are characterised by ascomata that are generally immersed, solitary, without a stroma, or aggregated with a rudimentary stroma, in herbaceous plant material especially in leaves, twigs or stems, but also in bark or wood. The ascomata are black, soft-textured, thin-walled, and pseudoparenchymatous with one or more central or eccentric necks. The asci usually have a distinct apical ring. The *Gnomoniaceae* includes species having ascospores that are small, mostly less than 25 µm long, although some are longer, and range in septation from non-septate to one-septate, rarely multi-septate. Molecular studies of the *Gnomoniaceae* suggest that the traditional classification of genera based on characteristics of the ascomata such as position of the neck and ascospores such as septation have resulted in genera that are not monophyletic. In this paper the concepts of the leaf-inhabiting genera in the *Gnomoniaceae* are reevaluated using multiple genes, specifically nrLSU, translation elongation factor 1-alpha (tef1-α), and RNA polymerase II second largest subunit (rpb2) for 64 isolates. ITS sequences were generated for 322 isolates. Six genera of leaf-inhabiting *Gnomoniaceae* are defined based on placement of their type species within the multigene phylogeny. The new monotypic genus *Ambarignomonia* is established for an unusual species, *A. petiolorum*. A key to 59 species of leaf-inhabiting Gnomoniaceae is presented and 22 species of *Gnomoniaceae* are described and illustrated.

Taxonomic novelties: New genus: *Ambarignomonia*. New species: *Gnomonia incrassata, G. monodii, G. neognomon, G. orcispora, G. pendulorum, G. rodmanii, G. skokomishica, G. virginianae, Gnomoniopsis paraclavulata, Ophiognomonia balsamiferae, O. pseudoclavulata, O. vasiljevae, Plagiostoma barriae.* New combinations: *Ambarignomonia petiolorum; Apiognomonia hystrix; Gnomonia alnea, G. carpinicola, Gnomoniopsis clavulata, G. comari, G. fructicola, G. macounii, G. racemula, G. tormentillae; Ophiognomonia alni-viridis, O. gei-montani, O. intermedia, O. ischnostyla, O. leptostyla, O. micromegala, O. nana, O. rubi-idaei, O. setacea, O. trientensis; Plagiostoma aesculi, P. amygdalinae, P. robergeanum, and P. salicellum.*

Key words: Foliicolous fungi, multilocus phylogenetics, polyphasic taxonomy, species identification, species recognition.

INTRODUCTION

The ascomycete order *Diaporthales* includes a number of plant pathogenic fungi. The most notorious of these is the chestnut blight fungus [*Cryphonectria parasitica* (Murrill) M.E. Barr] that killed all of the American chestnut trees [*Castanea dentata* (Marsh.) Borkh.] in a few decades and thus altered the landscape of eastern North America (Anagnostakis 1987). Additional tree diseases are caused by members of the *Diaporthales* particularly in the *Gnomoniaceae* G. Winter. These include oak anthracnose [*Apiognomonia errabunda* (Roberge ex Desm.) Höhn.], cherry leaf scorch *[A. erythrostoma* (Pers.) Höhn.], sycamore canker [*A. veneta* (Sacc. & Speg.) Höhn.] (Sinclair & Lyon 2005) and ash anthracnose [*Gnomoniella fraxini* Redlin & Stack, now *Plagiostoma fraxini* (Redlin & Stack) Sogonov, anamorph *Discula fraxinea* Redlin & Stack]. Dogwood anthracnose, a disease that has killed dogwood trees (*Cornus florida* L., *C. nuttallii* Audubon ex Torr. & A. Gray) on both the east and west coasts of North America, is caused by *Discula destructiva* Redlin (1991), an asexually reproducing species in the *Gnomoniaceae* for which no sexual state is known (Zhang & Blackwell 2001, Castlebury *et al.* 2002). Recently it was discovered that the cause of butternut canker (*Sirococcus clavigignenti-juglandacearum* Nair *et al.*), a fungus that threatens to destroy another North American tree species (*Juglans cinerea* L.) belongs in the *Gnomoniaceae* (Ostry 1996, Mejia *et al.* 2008).

The *Diaporthales* are a well-defined order of the *Sordariomycetes*, *Sordariomycetidae*, as demonstrated using a four-gene phylogeny (Zhang *et al.* 2006). Diaporthalean fungi are characterised morphologically by brown to black perithecial fruiting bodies immersed in a stroma or the substrate, lack of true paraphyses at maturity, and unitunicate asci that float free within the centrum at maturity and often have a conspicuous ring in the apex (Barr 1978, Samuels & Blackwell 2001). The ascospores vary from non-septate to multi-septate or muriform, ellipsoidal to elongate, and hyaline or pale yellow to dark brown, rarely black. The asexual states of *Diaporthales* are generally coelomycetous, producing phialidic, often annellidic conidiogenous cells, and mostly non- or one-septate conidia in acervuli or pycnidia with or without a well-developed stroma, although some anamorphic states produce dark brown, multi-septate conidia.

Within the *Diaporthales* up to eight variously conceived families have been included over the past 30 years. These familial classifications of the *Diaporthales* were summarised by Zhang & Blackwell (2001) comparing Wehmeyer (1975), Barr (1978, 1990), and Kirk *et al*. (2001). In a molecular study Castlebury *et al.* (2002) analysed nuclear large subunit ribosomal DNA sequence data and outlined six major lineages, mostly recognised as families, within the *Diaporthales*. Since then three families have been added. A recent review discusses the definition of the nine currently accepted families included in the *Diaporthales* (Rossman *et al.* 2007).

The family *Gnomoniaceae* based on the genus *Gnomonia* has been variously conceived since it was established by Winter (1886). This name was proposed for conservation by Hawksworth

& Eriksson (1988) against *Obryzaceae* Körber and the proposal was accepted (McNeill *et al.* 2006). The concept of the *Gnomoniaceae* as monographed by Monod (1983) is in general agreement with results of molecular studies that include *Gnomonia* and its many segregate genera (Castlebury *et al.* 2002, DeSilva *et al.* 2008, Mejia *et al.* 2008). Other concepts of the family such as those proposed by Kobayashi (1970), Barr (1978, 1990), Vasilyeva (1998), and Eriksson *et al.* (2001) differ significantly from these results. The most commonly accepted concept of the *Gnomoniaceae* prior to the molecular studies cited above was that of Barr (1978). She recognised the suborder *Gnomoniineae* with the two families *Gnomoniaceae* and *Valsaceae* Tul. & C. Tul. distinguished by the placement of the neck. The *Gnomoniaceae* was defined as having "perithecia upright; necks central, rarely eccentric, erumpent separately" and included three subfamilies, one of which was the *Gnomonioideae* that included four genera now recognised within the *Gnomoniaceae*, i.e. *Apiognomonia* Höhn.*, Gnomonia, Gnomoniella* Sacc., and *Ophiognomonia* (Sacc.) Sacc. The *Valsaceae* was defined as having "perithecia oblique or horizontal; necks oblique or lateral, erumpent separately or converging through stromatic disc" with the subfamily *Plagiostomoideae* that included four genera now recognised in the *Gnomoniaceae*, i.e. *Apioplagiostoma* M.E. Barr*, Plagiosphaera* Petr.*, Plagiostoma* Fuckel, and *Pleuroceras* Riess. Kobayashi (1970) followed Höhnel (1917) in placing all genera of the *Diaporthales* in one family, *Diaporthaceae* Höhn. The family *Cryptosporellaceae* Arx & E. Müll. (Von Arx & Müller 1954) was established for the genus *Cryptosporella* Sacc. but this family name is considered invalid because of the lack of a Latin description (ICBN Art. 36.1). Mejia *et al.* (2008) demonstrated that *Cryptosporella* belongs to the *Gnomoniaceae* as outlined by Castlebury *et al.* (2002), thus the name *Cryptosporellaceae* is a synonym of the much older *Gnomoniaceae*.

Species in the *Gnomoniaceae* are characterised by ascomata that are immersed, rarely erumpent or superficial, solitary, without a stroma, or aggregated with a rudimentary stroma, in herbaceous plant material, especially in leaves, twigs or stems, but also in bark or wood. The ascomata are dark brown to black, generally soft-textured, thin-walled, and pseudoparenchymatous with either central or eccentric necks. Generally the asci have a distinct apical ring although this is not the case for species having long ascospores as in *Crytosporella*. The ascospores are generally small, mostly less than 25 µm long, although some are longer especially those of *Cryptosporella,* and range in septation from non-septate to one-septate, either in median or eccentric position. The asexual states of members of the *Gnomoniaceae* are acervular or pycnidial with a broad opening; conidiogenous cells are phialidic, and conidia are pallid, non-septate (Monod, 1983).

The *Gnomoniaceae* sensu Monod (1983) included 22 genera, some of which were excluded from this family by Castlebury *et al.* (2002). According to the latter authors, the family comprised the teleomorph genera *Apiognomonia, Apioplagiostoma, Ditopella* De Not., *Gnomonia, Gnomoniella, Gnomoniopsis* (Sacc.) Berl, *Linospora* Fuckel, *Ophiognomonia, Phragmoporthe* Petr., *Plagiostoma,* and *Pleuroceras* as well as species of the anamorph genera *Discula* Sacc. and *Sirococcus* Preus. Some genera previously placed in the *Gnomoniaceae* sensu Monod (1983) have been removed such as *Mazzantia* Mont., now placed within the *Diaporthaceae,* and *Sydowiella* Petr.*,* type of the *Sydowiellaceae* Lar.N. Vassiljeva (Rossman *et al.* 2007). Two genera, namely *Cryptodiaporthe* and *Cryptosporella* with its synonym *Ophiovalsa* on woody substrates, were placed in the *Valsaceae* by Barr (1978) and not considered by Monod (1983); however, Castlebury *et al.* (2002) determined that these genera belong in the *Gnomoniaceae*.

Considerable confusion exists about the generic concepts in the *Diaporthales* including the *Gnomoniaceae* such that one species may have been placed in several different genera. For example, *Ophiognomonia melanostyla,* originally described in *Sphaeria,* was transferred to *Cryptoderis* Auersw., *Gnomonia, Gnomoniella,* and *Pleuroceras*, all before 1899 when it was designated the type species of the genus *Ophiognomonia*.

The genus *Gnomonia* includes nearly 280 specific and subspecific names. The type species, *Gnomonia gnomon*, and *G. setacea* (Pers. : Fr.) Ces. & De Not. were recently re-described by Sogonov *et al.* (2005). Species of *Gnomonia* typically have solitary, thin-walled, immersed perithecia with long necks and lack any stroma. In most species ascospores have one median septum. Species of *Gnomonia* generally occur on overwintered leaves and are relatively commonly collected in temperate regions. Recent data show that the genus *Gnomonia* is not monophyletic (Sogonov *et al.* 2005); some species have been transferred to the *Sydowiellaceae* (Moročko & Fatehi 2007, Rossman *et al.* 2007).

The genus *Apiognomonia* has been distinguished from *Gnomonia* by unequally septate ascospores (Barr 1978, Monod 1983). Most of the 28 species and subspecific names placed in *Apiognomonia* were originally described in *Gnomonia*. Results of a molecular study demonstrated that the type species, *A. veneta,* is closely related but distinct from *A. errabunda* (Sogonov *et al.* 2007). Both have a *Discula* asexual state. In molecular studies *A. errabunda* has previously grouped with *Cryptodiaporthe aesculi* and *Plagiostoma* (Mejia *et al.* 2008).

Cryptodiaporthe Petr. is based on *C. aesculi* (Fuckel) Petr. that occurs on branches of *Aesculus hippocastanum*. Unlike typical members of the *Gnomoniaceae*, this genus occurs on woody plant parts as do species of *Cryptosporella*. Both genera were placed in the *Valsaceae* by Barr (1978) and Monod (1983) based on the presence of stromatic tissues. Castlebury *et al.* (2002) demonstrated that *C. aesculi* belongs in the *Gnomoniaceae*. At present 56 species names have been placed in *Cryptodiaporthe*. Pathogenic species in *Cryptodiaporthe* include *C. populi* (Sacc.) Butin, cause of Cryptodiaporthe canker of poplar, and *C. salicella* (Fr.) Petr., cause of Cryptodiaporthe canker of willow (Sinclair & Lyon 2005). *Cryptodiaporthe corni*, cause of golden canker of alternate leaf dogwood, *Cornus alternifolia* L. f. (Redlin & Rossman 1991) has been excluded from the *Gnomoniaceae* and shown to belong in the *Cryphonectriaceae* (Castlebury *et al.* 2002, Gryzenhout *et al.* 2006).

The genus *Plagiostoma* was established for *Gnomonia*-like fungi having eccentric necks that result in horizontal or oblique ascomata and one-septate ascospores. Barr (1978) included this genus in the *Valsaceae* based on these characteristics of the ascomata, while Monod (1983) placed *Plagiostoma* in the *Gnomoniaceae*. The type species, *P. euphorbiae* (Fuckel) Fuckel, is known from dead stems of *Euphorbia* in Europe and has been included in molecular studies (Castlebury *et al.* 2002). At present about 32 additional species are included in *Plagiostoma*, most of which occur on overwintered herbaceous and woody plant parts of diverse dicotyledonous plants including hardwood trees.

The genus *Cryptosporella* based on *C. hypodermia* (Fr.) Sacc.*,* now includes the genus *Ophiovalsa* Petr.*,* type species *O. suffusa* (Fr.) Petr., and occurs exclusively on woody substrates as recently monographed by Mejia *et al.* (2008). Species of *Cryptodiaporthe* have traditionally been defined as having one-septate ascospores. At present, *Cryptosporella* is a distinct genus within the *Gnomoniaceae* and includes nine species (Mejia *et al.* 2008). Unlike most other members of the *Gnomoniaceae*, *Cryptosporella* is characterised by a distinctly valsoid arrangement of ascomata. However, *Cryptosporella* is similar to other members of the *Gnomoniaceae* in having stromatal tissues that are prosenchymatous, forming small ectostromatic discs between the erumpent cluster of necks. This genus is not considered in detail here.

The type species of *Ditopella*, *D. ditopa* (Fr.) J. Schröt., is common on woody branches of *Alnus*. In addition to being morphologically similar to the phragmosporous *Phragmoporthe conformis* (Berk. & Broome) Petr., Castlebury *et al.* (2002) showed their close phylogenetic relationship using LSU sequences. Species of *Ditopella* and *Phragmoporthe* are morphologically similar to *Gnomonia* except that their necks are individually surrounded by a rudimentary stroma and thus were placed in the tribe *Ditopelleae* of the *Pseudovalsaceae* M.E. Barr (Barr 1978). Thirteen species were described in *Ditopella*, of which two were excluded from the *Diaporthales* by Barr (1978). *Ditopella* is characterised by having one-septate, rarely non-septate ascospores in polysporous asci, while *Phragmopothe* differs from *Ditopella* by ascosporses having more than one septum in eight-spored asci. In addition to the type, two other species are placed in *Phragmoporthe, P. ploettneriana* (Henn.) Petr. and *P. pseudotsugae* A. Funk. Two species placed in *Phragmoporthe* by Monod (1983) belong in *Magnaporthe* outside the *Diaporthales* (Kraus & Webster 1972, Barr 1978).

The genus *Gnomoniella* was established for *Gnomonia*-like species having non-septate ascospores. The type species, *G. tubaeformis* (Fr.) Sacc., occurs on overwintered leaves and petioles of *Alnus* in Europe and North America (Barr 1978). *Gnomoniella fraxini* was recognised as a member of the *Gnomoniaceae* by Castlebury *et al.* (2002). At present 85 species and subspecific names are included in *Gnomoniella*, most of which are poorly known.

Gnomoniopsis was originally described as a subgenus within *Gnomonia* for species having ascospores that develop additional septa. The type species is *Gnomoniopsis chamaemori* (Fr.) Berl. Barr (1978) suggested that the development of additional septa was "of only occasional occurrence" and thus considered *Gnomoniopsis* to be a synonym of *Gnomonia*. The only other species in *Gnomoniopsis*, *G. devexa* (Desm.) Moesz & Smarods, was recognised as *Plagiostoma devexum* (Desm.) Fuckel by Barr 1978.

The genus *Ophiognomonia* was based on *Gnomoniella* subgenus *Ophiognomonia* Sacc. for species having elongate, often septate ascospores. The type species, *O. melanostyla* (DC. : Fr.) Sacc., occurs on overwintered leaves and petioles of *Tilia* spp. in temperate regions. About 15 additional species are currently included in this genus but most of these are obscure. Two of these species are known as endophytes of woody plants, *O. cryptica* D. Wilson & M.E. Barr isolated from leaves of *Quercus emoryi* (Wilson *et al.* 1997) and *O. elasticae* (Koord.) M. Monod on *Ficus* (Paulus *et al.* 2007). Although *O. cryptica* is a dominant endophyte with interesting ecological implications, no living isolates of this species have been preserved (Wilson *et al.* 1997).

With collection and culturing of fresh specimens it has become possible to re-evaluate the generic concepts in the *Gnomoniaceae* by analyzing the phylogenetic relationship of many species using multiple genes. Phylogenetic affinities of uncultureable species can be determined by sequencing multicopy genes and analyzing these sequences in relation to phylogenetically circumscribed genera. This study was undertaken to accurately define the leaf-inhabiting genera of the *Gnomoniaceae* including the type and additional species of as many genera as possible. In the course of this project many new species were collected and are described herein.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

Collection and observation of herbarium specimens

Fresh specimens were collected by the first author in Canada (British Columbia, Ontario), Russia (Novgorod, Nizhniy Novgorod, Tver oblasts), Switzerland, and the United States (District of Columbia, Georgia, Hawaii, Louisiana, Maine, Maryland, Mississippi, New Jersey, New York, North Carolina, Pennsylvania, Tennessee, Virginia, Washington) in 2004–2007. Living and dead, attached or fallen, overwintered leaves, and overwintered dead parts of herbaceous plants were examined for the presence of ascomata or conidiomata. Those containing seemingly gnomoniaceous fungi were air dried and stored in paper bags or envelopes. Additional fresh material was collected by others and sent for use in this study from Austria, Bulgaria, Finland, Lithuania, Russia (Primorsky Kray), and the United Kingdom (Scotland). All specimens were deposited in the U.S. National Fungus Collections (BPI).

Additional herbarium specimens were examined from the U.S. National Fungus Collections (BPI) as well as the Museum Botanicum Berolinense (B), Centraalbureau voor Schimmelcultures (CBS), Farlow Reference Library and Herbarium of Cryptogamic Botany in Harvard University (FH), Conservatoire et Jardin botaniques de la Ville de Genève (G), Royal Botanic Gardens at Kew (K), Leiden University branch of the Nationaal Herbarium Nederland (L), Musée et Jardins Botanique Cantonaux in Lausanne (LAU), Botanische Staatssammlung München (M), New York State Museum Mycological Collections Herbarium (NYS), Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (PC), Mycology Herbarium of Royal Ontario Museum (TRTC), Uppsala University (UPS), and Eidgenössische Technische Hochschule in Zürich (ZT).

Fresh and herbarium specimens were first examined on natural substrates using a Wild M5A (Wild Heerbrugg Ltd., Heerbrugg, Switzerland) or Leica MZ APO (Leica Microsystems AG, Weitzlar, Germany) dissecting microscope and photographed with a DXM 1200 digital camera (Nikon Instruments Inc., Melville, NY, U.S.A.). Perithecia and pycnidia-like conidiomata were extracted from leaf tissue using a sterile surgical scalpel under a dissecting microscope, placed into a drop of 3 % aqueous KOH, 7 % aqueous sodium acetate solution or water on a clean microscope slide. After rehydration, perithecia were examined and measured. Perithecia and pycnidia-like conidiomata were crushed to release their contents, which were transferred with an attenuated glass capillary, a scalpel or a micropipette to a clean area of the slide. For acervular conidiomata, a small part of the conidial mass with the underlying hyphal mat intermixed with leaf tissue was extracted to a slide. The material was covered with a cover slip and examined under Nomarski differential interference contrast (DIC) with an Axioplan2 microscope (Carl Zeiss, New York, NY, U.S.A.) and photographed.

Culture preparation and morphology

For preparation of pure cultures, fresh material was rehydrated and crushed in sterile 7 % sodium acetate solution or water. Ascospores and asci or conidia were removed by means of an attenuated glass capillary or a micropipette and transferred to cornmeal agar (CMA, Sigma®, Sigma Chemical Co., St. Louis, MO, U.S.A.) plates containing 1 % (v/v) of an antibiotics solution (0.2 % streptomycin sulfate and 0.2 % neomycin sulfate in sterile distilled water). Plates were incubated at room temperature and periodically examined for germination of ascospores or conidia with a dissecting microscope in transmitted light or the Axioplan2 microscope with low-magnification (×2.5–20) objectives. Germinated ascospores or conidia were transferred to fresh CMA or potato dextrose agar (PDA, Difco™, Becton, Dickinson & Co., Sparks, MD, U.S.A.) and incubated at room temperature. Most cultures obtained in this study were deposited at the Centraalbureau voor Schimmelcultures (CBS, Utrecht, The Netherlands). For macroscopic descriptions of colonies, strains were grown on PDA, malt extract agar (MEA) containing 3 % malt extract (Bacto™) and 1.5 % agar (Bacto™), and malt yeast agar (MYA) containing MEA supplemented with 0.3 % yeast extract (Bacto™). Cultures were placed in an incubator with a 12 h light/dark cycle with blacklight (near UV) and cool white fluorescent light at 23 °C presented as (23 °C l/d) in the descriptions. In order to stimulate sporulation and/or perithecial formation by imitating natural conditions, some cultures were incubated on the same media as follows: 4 h blacklight/white fluorescent light at 2 °C, 10 h same light at 10 °C, 1 h darkness at 10 °C, and 9 h darkness at 2 °C. This cycle is presented as 2/10 °C l/d in the descriptions. Cultures were observed for up to five mo. Colours were determined according to Kornerup & Wanscher (1978) with only colour names used herein.

Measurements and data management

Measurements in descriptions are given as minimum and maximum values in parentheses and ranges as intervals between the first and third quartile. Arithmetic means, standard deviations and number of measurements are given in parentheses. Thus, measurements are provided as length × width = (min–)Q_1–Q_3(–max) × (min–)Q_1–Q_3(–max) µm (mean1 × mean2, SD1, SD2, n). Measurement of microstructures are rounded to the nearest 0.5 µm. Images were processed with Adobe Photoshop 5.0 (Adobe Systems, Inc., San Jose, CA, U.S.A.). Original software (Sogonov 2005) built on MS Access 2000 (Microsoft Corporation, Bellevue, WA, U.S.A.) was used for collecting and storing data and images of the samples and for statistical evaluations.

DNA amplification and sequencing

Genomic DNA was extracted directly from actively growing surface mycelium scraped from PDA plates with the PUREGENE Cell and Tissue kit (Gentra Systems, Minneapolis, MN, U.S.A.) according to the manufacturer's instructions using approximately 50 mg fresh mycelium. For some collections, ribosomal genes were amplified directly from perithecial or conidiomatal contents in one of two ways. A small amount of ascal or conidial masses was extracted from a perithecium or conidioma with a sterile scalpel under the dissecting microscope and placed on the inner sidewall of a 0.2 mL PCR tube cap. Approximately 5 µL of PCR-grade water were added to the mass of spores with a micropipette. Alternatively, a perithecium or conidioma was placed in a drop of PCR-grade water on a fresh microscope slide and squeezed using a scalpel. Then approximately 5 µL of the water containing a cloud of asci or conidia was transferred either with a micropipette to the inner sidewall of a 0.2 mL PCR tube as above. PCR tubes containing spore suspensions were stored at -18 °C until amplification. The spore suspension was then spun to the bottom of the tube in a microcentrifuge (~30 s) after the PCR mix had been added to the tube. Before amplification, the spore suspensions were incubated for 5 min at 95 °C.

The genes coding for the internal transcribed spacer regions 1 and 2, including the 5.8S rDNA (ITS) and a region of the large ribosomal subunit (nrLSU), a fragment of the translation elongation factor 1-alpha (*tef1-α*) containing introns 4 and 5,and RNA polymerase II (*rpb2*) were amplified in 25 or 50 µL reactions on a GeneAmp 9700 thermal cycler (Applied Biosystems, Foster City, CA, U.S.A.) under the following conditions: 0.2–0.3 ng/µL of genomic DNA, 4 mM/µL each dNTP, 0.05 units/µL DNA polymerase (AmpliTaq®, Applied Biosystems, Foster City, CA, U.S.A. or GeneChoice®, Cat. No. T-12, GeneChoice, Inc., Frederick, MD, U.S.A.), 0.5 pmoles/µL each primer and 10 % vol. of the manufacturer's supplied 10× PCR buffer containing 15 mM $MgCl_2$. The thermal cycler program was as follows: 2 min at 95 °C followed by 35 cycles of 30 s at 94 °C, 30 s at 55 °C, 1 min at 72 °C, with a final extension period of 10 min at 72 °C. If no amplicon was obtained from a reaction under these conditions, the annealing temperature was decreased to 50 or 52 °C and/or 4 % of DMSO (v/v) was added to the reaction mix. Following amplification, the PCR products were purified with ExoSAP-IT (USB Corporation, Cleveland, OH, U.S.A.) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Internal transcribed spacer regions 1 and 2, including the 5.8S rDNA, were amplified and sequenced using the primers ITS5 and ITS4 (White *et al.* 1990). A region of the *tef1-α* gene was amplified using primers EF1–728F designed by Carbone & Kohn (1999) and EF1–1567R designed by Rehner (2001). The *tef1-α* fragment was sequenced using primers EF1–983F and EF1–1567R (Rehner 2001).

Phylogenetic analyses

Sequences were edited using Sequencher v. 4.2 for Windows (Gene Codes Corporation, Ann Arbor, MI, U.S.A.). Alignments were manually adjusted using BioEdit v. 7.0.5.2 (Hall, http://www.mbio.ncsu.edu/BioEdit/) or JalView (Clamp *et al.* 2004). Sequences were deposited in GenBank and listed in Table 1 or as specimens sequenced for those not used in the phylogenetic analysis.

Genes were aligned individually and concatenated in a text editor. The alignment consisted of nrLSU (791 bp), *tef1-α* (470 bp), and *rpb2* (1089 bp) sequences for a total of 2350 and 75 taxa. Of these, 64 belonged to the *Gnomoniaceae*, three to the *Melanconidaceae*, and eight to other representatives of the *Diaporthales*. The alignment was partitioned by gene and by codon position for *tef1-α* and *rpb2*. Partitions were analysed for conflict using the 70 % reciprocal NJ bootstrap analysis as in Reeb *et al*. (2004) using distance settings identified by ModelTest (Posada & Crandall 1998) for the maximum likelihood analysis detailed below. Trees were inferred by maximum parsimony (MP) using the heuristic search option with random sequence addition (1000 replications), MULTREES on and the branch swapping (tree bisection-reconnection) option of PAUP v. 4.0b10 (Swofford 2002). All characters were unordered and either given equal weight during the analysis or weighted according to a scheme of weight=3 for first and second codon positions, weight=1 for third codon positions and weight=2 for nrLSU. Gaps were treated as missing in the parsimony analysis. Relative support of branches was estimated with 1000 bootstrap replications (Felsenstein 1985) with MULTREES and TBR on and 10 random sequence additions for the MP bootstraps. Bootstrap values are indicated on Fig.1 under the respective branches.

Trees were also inferred using maximum likelihood as implemented in PAUP v. 4.0b10. ModelTest v. 3.7 (Posada & Crandall 1998) was used to determine the model used for the analysis. Likelihood settings were as follows: base=(0.2419 0.2900

Table 1. Specimens and cultures of *Gnomoniaceae* sequenced for this study.*

						GenBank Accession Numbers			
Taxon	**Specimen**	**Culture**	**Country**	**Host**	**Collector**	**tef1-α**	**ITS**	**nrLSU**	**rpb2**
Ambarignomonia petiolorum	BPI 844274	CBS 121227	U.S.A. : VA	*Liquidambar styraciflua*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221898	EU254748	EU255070	EU219307
Amphiporthe hranicensis	BPI 843515	CBS 119289	Austria	*Tilia platyphylla*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221890	EU199178	EU199122	EU199137
Apiognomonia borealis	NA	CBS 799.79	Norway	*Geranium sylvaticum*	M. Monod	EU221971	EU255000	EU255169	EU219275
Apiognomonia errabunda	NA	CBS 109747	Switzerland	*Fagus sylvatica*	M. Monod	EU221914	DQ313525	AF408334	EU219261
Apiognomonia hystrix	CBSH 11343	CBS 911.79	Switzerland	*Acer pseudoplatanus*	M. Monod	EU221986	DQ313549	EU255180	EU219260
Apiognomonia veneta	NA	CBS 897.79	Switzerland	*Platanus orientalis*	M. Monod	EU221910	DQ313532	EU255195	EU219259
"Apioplagiostoma" aceriferum	NA	CBS 778.79	Switzerland	*Acer campestre*	M. Monod	EU221970	EU254750	EU255072	EU219316
Cryphonectria cubensis	BPI 841768	CBS 101281	Cameroon	*Eucalyptus urophylla*	I. Gibson	EU222012	NS	AF408338	DQ862016
Cryphonectria nitschkei	BPI 747935	CBS 109758	Russia	*Quercus mongolica*	L. Vasilyeva	DQ862031	NS	AF408335	DQ862015
Cryphonectria parasitica	NA	ATCC 38755	U.S.A.: CT	*Castanea dentata*	N. DePalma	EU222014	NS	EU199123	DQ862017
Cryptosporella alnicola	NA	CBS 121074	U.S.A.: MN	*Corylus cornuta*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221960	EU199204	EU255076	EU199160
Cryptosporella betulae	BPI 748448	CBS 109763	Austria	*Betula alba*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221884	EU199180	AF408375	EU199139
Cryptosporella confusa	BPI 843580	CBS 121063	U.S.A.: TN	*Betula papyrifera*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221958	EU199219	EU255079	EU199175
Cryptosporella femoralis	BPI 872326	CBS 121076	U.S.A.: NY	*Alnus rugosa*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221951	EU199220	EU255080	EU199176
Cryptosporella hypodermia	NA	CBS 171.69	The Netherlands	*Ulmus campestris*	H.A. van der Aa	EU221881	EU199225	DQ862028	DQ862018
Cryptosporella suffusa	BPI 871231	CBS 121077	Austria	*Alnus incana*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221891	EU199184	EU199124	EU199142
Cryptosporella wehmeyeriana	BPI 843485	CBS 121085	U.S.A.: NC	*Tilia sp.*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221959	EU199205	EU255082	EU199161
Diaporthe phaseolorum	NA	ATCC 64802	U.S.A.: MS	*Stokesia laevis*	F. Uecker	EU222020	NS	EU255083	EU219348
Discula destructiva	BPI 1107757	CBS 109771	U.S.A.: WA	*Cornus nuttallii*	J. Ammirati	EU221897	EU199186	AF408359	EU199144
Ditopella ditopa	BPI 748439	CBS 109748	Austria	*Alnus glutinosa*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221943	DQ323526	AF408360	EU219297
Gnomonia amoena	BPI 877469	CBS 121262	U.S.A.: TN	*Carpinus caroliniana*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221983	EU254771	EU255091	EU219293
Gnomonia gnomon	NA	CBS 199.53	Italy	*Corylus avellana*	M. Ribaldi?	EU221885	AY818956	AF408361	EU219295
Gnomonia neognomon	BPI 877526C	CBS 121265	Canada: BC	*Corylus californica*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221982	EU254787	EU255098	EU219336
Gnomonia orcispora	BPI 877465C	CBS 121247	U.S.A.: WA	*Corylus californica*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221922	EU254788	EU255099	EU219314
Gnomonia pseudoamoena	BPI 877518	CBS 121261	Canada: BC	*Corylus californica*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221984	EU254795	EU255102	EU219305
Gnomonia rodmanii	BPI 878211A	CBS 121909	U.S.A.: GA	*Carpinus caroliniana*	M.V. Sogonov	NS	EU254796	NS	EU219337
Gnomonia skokomishica	BPI 877465B	CBS 121245	U.S.A.: WA	*Corylus californica*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221929	EU254797	EU255103	EU219291
Gnomonia virginianae	BPI 844264	CBS 121913	U.S.A.: MD	*Ostrya virginiana*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221900	EU254801	EU255105	EU219309
Gnomoniopsis chamaemori	NA	CBS 803.79	Finland	*Rubus chamaemorus*	M. Monod	NS	EU254808	EU255107	NS
Gnomoniopsis comari	CBSH 12997	CBS 806.79	Finland	*Comarum palustre*	M. Monod	NS	EU254821	EU255114	EU219286

Table 1. (Continued).

						GenBank Accession Numbers			
Taxon	**Specimen**	**Culture**	**Country**	**Host**	**Collector**	**tef1-α**	**ITS**	**nrLSU**	**rpb2**
Gnomoniopsis fructicola	NA	CBS 208.34	France	*Fragaria sp.*	G. Arnaud	EU221968	EU254826	EU255116	EU219284
Gnomoniopsis macounii	BPI 871008	CBS 121468	U.S.A.: NY	*Spiraea sp.*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221979	EU254762	EU255087	EU219243
Gnomoniopsis paraclavulata	BPI 877448	CBS 121263	U.S.A.: TN	*Quercus alba*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221939	EU254839	EU255120	EU219248
Gnomoniopsis racemula	BPI 871003	CBS 121469	U.S.A.: MN	*Chamerion angustifolium*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221889	EU254841	EU255122	EU219241
Gnomoniopsis tormentillae	NA	CBS 904.79	Switzerland	*Potentilla erecta*	M. Monod	NS	EU254856	EU255133	NS
Leucostoma niveum	BPI 748232	CBS 109489	Russia	*Populus sp.*	L. Vasilyeva	EU222015	NS	AF362558	EU219343
Mazzantia napelli	BPI 748443	CBS 109769	Austria	*Aconitum vulparia*	W. Jaklitsch	EU222017	NS	AF408368	NS
Melanconis alni	BPI 748444	CBS 109773	Austria	*Alnus viridis*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221896	DQ323523	AF408371	EU219300
Melanconis marginalis	BPI 748446	CBS 109744	Canada: BC	*Alnus rubra*	M.E. Barr	EU221991	EU199197	AF408373	EU219301
Melanconis stilbostoma	BPI 748447	CBS 109778	Austria	*Betula alba*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221886	DQ323524	AF408374	EU219299
Ophiognomonia alni-viridis	NA	CBS 782.79	Switzerland	*Alnus viridis*	M. Monod	EU221974	EU254864	EU255138	EU219333
Ophiognomonia balsamiferae	BPI 877606	CBS 121266	Canada:BC	*Populus balsamifera*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221955	EU254870	EU255140	EU219322
Ophiognomonia intermedia	NA	CBS 119194	United Kingdom	*Betula pubescens*	S. Green	EU222008	EU254873	DQ323520	EU219321
Ophiognomonia ischnostyla	NA	CBS 837.79	Switzerland	*Corylus avellana*	M. Monod	EU221972	EU254890	EU255142	EU219334
Ophiognomonia leptostyla	NA	CBS 844.79	Switzerland	*Juglans regia*	M. Monod	EU221996	EU254910	EU255149	EU219338
Ophiognomonia micromegala	BPI 877615A	CBS 121910	U.S.A.: DC	*Carya tomentosa*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221944	EU254918	EU255150	EU219332
Ophiognomonia nana	NA	CBS 883.79	Finland	*Betula nana*	M. Monod	EU221949	DQ323534	DQ323522	EU219326
Ophiognomonia nervisequa	BPI 877467B	CBS 121908	U.S.A.: NC	*Carpinus americana*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221930	EU254902	EU255147	EU219330
Ophiognomonia padicola	NA	CBS 845.79	Switzerland	*Prunus padus*	M. Monod	EU221946	EU199192	EU255152	EU199150
Ophiognomonia pseudoclavulata	BPI 844280	CBS 121236	U.S.A.: PA	*Carya tomentosa*	M.V. Sogonov	EU222004	EU254923	EU255153	EU219317
Ophiognomonia rosae	BPI 877636	CBS 121267	U.S.A.: ME	*Rosa sp.*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221956	EU254936	EU255158	EU219319
Ophiognomonia sassafras	BPI 877639	CBS 121243	U.S.A.: PA	*Sassafras albidum*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221941	EU254941	EU255159	EU219327
Ophiognomonia setacea	BPI 843499	CBS 116850	U.S.A.: TN	*Quercus sp.*	L. Vasilyeva	EU222007	AY818953	AY818959	EU219339
Ophiognomonia vasiljevae	BPI 877671	CBS 121253	U.S.A.: TN	*Juglans nigra*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221999	EU254977	EU255162	EU219331
Phragmoporthe conformis	BPI 748450	CBS 109783	Canada: BC	*Alnus rubra*	M.E. Barr	EU221993	DQ323527	AF408377	NS
Plagiostoma aesculi	BPI 748430	CBS 109765	Austria	*Aesculus hippocastanum*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221913	EU199179	AF408342	EU199138
Plagiostoma amygdalinae	NA	CBS 791.79	Switzerland	*Euphorbia amygdaloides*	M. Monod	NS	EU254995	EU255165	NS
Plagiostoma apiculatum	BPI 843527	CBS 121466	Austria	*Salix alba*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221957	EU254996	EU255166	EU219278
Plagiostoma barriae	BPI 877717B	CBS 121249	U.S.A.: WA	*Acer macrophyllum*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221947	EU254997	EU255167	EU219270
Plagiostoma devexum	BPI 843489	CBS 123201	U.S.A.: NY	*Polygonum sp.*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221933	EU255001	EU255170	EU219258

Table 1. (Continued).

Taxon	Specimen	Culture	Country	Host	Collector	GenBank Accession Numbers			
						tef1-α	**ITS**	**nrLSU**	**rpb2**
Plagiostoma euphorbiae	NA	CBS 340.78	The Netherlands	*Euphorbia palustris*	W. Gams	EU219234	EU199198	AF408382	EU219292
Plagiostoma fraxini	BPI 746412	CBS 109498	U.S.A.: MD	*Fraxinus pennsylvanica*	S. Redlin	EU221987	AY455810	AF362552	EU219263
Plagiostoma geranii	NA	CBS 824.79	Switzerland	*Geranium sylvaticum*	M. Monod	NS	EU255009	NS	EU219273
“Plagiostoma” inclinatum	NA	CBS 772.79	Switzerland	*Acer campestre*	M. Monod	NS	EU255034	EU255183	EU219315
Plagiostoma petiolophilum	BPI 863769	AR 3821	U.S.A.: NY	*Acer sp.*	L. Vasilyeva	EU221988	EU255039	EU255185	EU219257
Plagiostoma rhododendri	NA	CBS 847.79	Switzerland	*Rhododendron hirsutum*	M. Monod	NS	EU255044	EU255187	EU219272
Plagiostoma robergeana	BPI 843593	CBS 121472	Austria	*Staphylea pinnata*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221908	EU255046	EU255188	EU219262
Plagiostoma salicellum	BPI 747938	CBS 109775	Austria	*Salix sp.*	W. Jaklitsch	EU221916	DQ323529	AF408345	EU199141
Pleuroceras oregonense	BPI 877719	CBS 121260	Canada: BC	*Salix sitchensis*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221931	EU255060	EU255196	EU219313
Pleuroceras pleurostylum	NA	CBS 906.79	Switzerland	*Salix helvetica*	M. Monod	EU221962	EU255061	EU255197	EU219311
Pleuroceras tenellum	BPI 871059	CBS 121082	U.S.A.: NC	*Acer rubrum*	M.V. Sogonov	EU221907	EU199199	EU255202	EU199155
Sirococcus clavigignenti-juglandacearum	NA	CBS 121081	U.S.A.: MN	*Juglans cinerea*	M. Ostry	EU221998	EU199200	EU199133	EU199156
Sirococcus conigenus	BPI 871248	CBS 101225	Austria	*Picea abies*	R. Schneider	EU221927	EU199201	EU199134	EU199157
Valsa ceratosperma	BPI 748459	CBS 109777	Austria	*Quercus robur*	W. Jaklitsch	EU222016	NS	EU255209	EU219344
Valsella salicis	BPI 748461	CBS 109754	Austria	*Salix fragilis*	W. Jaklitsch	EU222018	NS	EU255210	AF408389

*ATCC = American Type Culture Collection, Manassas, VA U.S.A.; BPI = U.S. National Fungus Collections, USDA ARS, Beltsville, MD U.S.A.; CBS = Centraalbureau voor Schimmelcultures, Utrecht, The Netherlands; NA = None available; NS = Not Sequenced.

0.2534), nst=6, rmat=(1.0000 3.8112 1.0000 1.0000 7.4314), rates=gamma, shape=0.7954 pinvar=0.5555. A heuristic search was performed with 10 random addition sequences using the MP tree as the starting tree. Maximum likelihood bootstrap analysis was not performed.

MrModeltest (v. 2.2) was used to estimate the model that best fit the data for the alignment. Each gene was analysed individually and the entire alignment was analysed unpartitioned. All analyses resulted in the same model. A Bayesian analysis using the resulting GTR+I+G model was applied to the three partitions (genes) was conducted. Three hot and one cold chain with Markov Chain Monte Carlo 2 million generations in MrBayes v. 3.1.2 (Huelsenbeck & Ronquist 2001) was used for the analyses. Trees were sampled every 100 generations and the first 1 000 000 generations were eliminated (burn in period) after comparison in Excel when determining posterior probabilities (PP) for clades. Two separate runs were performed and posterior probabilities were pooled and indicated on Fig. 1 above the branches. Only probabilities greater than 95 % are shown.

In this study, 322 ITS sequences were obtained from specimens or cultures and deposited in GenBank as EU254748—EU255069 with host information, voucher specimen/culture and locality data. The ITS sequences could not be aligned across the whole family and were therefore not used in multigene phylogenetic analysis. However, ITS sequences were used to place taxa within genera through the use of a local BLAST server in BioEdit. The BLAST database contained 426 ITS sequences from taxa within the *Gnomoniaceae* and included previously sequenced isolates from GenBank. Taxa used in the multigene phylogenetic analysis were used as reference taxa for this database in determining generic placements. All genera are represented by their respective type species in the multigene analysis.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Phylogenetic analyses

Results of the 70 % reciprocal NJ bootstrap analyses showed no conflict among the genes (trees not shown). However, *tef1-α* and nrLSU individually did not resolve all of the genera identified in the multigene analysis. Combined analysis of the *tef1-α* and nrLSU partitions did resolve all genera with >70 % support. The *rpb2* individual NJ bootstrap analysis resolved all genera with >70 % support indicating that *rpb2* is providing most of the signal for resolution of the genera.

Maximum parsimony analyses resulted in 24 equally parsimonious trees (score= 5095) and six equally parsimonious trees (score= 7047) for the unweighted and weighted analyses, respectively. Strict consensus trees calculated for each parsimony analysis did not differ in the identification of the clades at the genus level, with minor backbone differences (trees not shown). Maximum likelihood analysis resulted in one tree with a –lnL score of 26702.18332 (Fig.1) with Bayesian PP and MP bootstraps shown above and below the branches Seven genera with multiple species were strongly supported by the multi-gene phylogenetic analysis at a Bayesian PP level of 95 % or greater and MP bootstrap support of 70 % or greater: *Apiognomonia, Cryptosporella, Gnomoniopsis, Gnomonia, Ophiognomonia, Plagiostoma,* and *Pleuroceras. Ambarignomonia* is newly recognised with a single species, *A. petiolorum,* and *Amphiporthe* is recognised with the type species, *A. hranicensis,* in the *Gnomoniaceae*. The type species of *Ditopella* and *Phragmoporthe* are morphologically and biologically similar differing primarily in the number of ascospores in the asci and appear to be congeneric in this analysis, but are not further considered due to the small number of isolates sampled.

Bayesian analyis and MP boostrapping both supported a group containing *Amphiporthe, Apiognomonia, Cryptosporella, Ditopella/Phragmoporthe,* and *Plagistoma*, with *Ambarignomonia, Ophiognomonia*, and *Pleuroceras* forming a closely related second group of genera. The type species of *Ophiognomonia, O. melanostyla,* could not be sequenced for the multigene analysis. However, an ITS sequence was obtained directly from a specimen and was found by BLAST analysis to be very closely related to *O. sassafras,* which has been used as the reference taxon for *Ophiognomonia* in the multigene analysis. All other genera are represented by type species in the multigene analysis. In all analyses *Gnomoniopsis* is basal to other gnomoniaceaous taxa in this alignment with the *Melanconidaceae* forming a very closely related sister group to the *Gmononiaceae*. *Sirococcus clavigignenti-juglandacearum*, the butternut canker pathogen with no known sexual state, is strongly supported as within *Ophiognomonia*. However, *Sirococcus conigenus*, the type species of the anamorph genus *Sirococcus,* is placed with *Gnomoniopsis* in these analyses. The dogwood anthracnose pathogen, *Discula destructiva,* is not strongly supported as belonging to any of the genera present in this tree, but it forms a consistent relationship with *Ambarignomonia* and *Pleuroceras*. ITS data suggest a close relationship with *Pleuroceras* (trees not shown).

Revised concepts of accepted genera

Based on the molecular data presented here the previously established concepts for many of the genera in the *Gnomoniaceae* must be rejected. These were based primarily on characteristics of stromal development, perithecial neck orientation, and ascospore septation (Barr 1978, Monod 1983). The new concepts of the genera in the *Gnomoniaceae* presented here cannot be defined based on a single morphological characteristic; however, some generalisations can be made about the characteristics of each genus as presented in Table 2.

This study presents a revised concept of the genus *Gnomonia*. It includes relatively few species, some of which are newly described, that group with the type species *G. gnomon* in the multigene phylogeny (Fig. 1) or that ITS sequences show to be congeneric with *G. gnomon*. *Gnomonina alnea*, the type of the genus *Gnomonina,* is placed with *Gnomonia* based on ITS data and therefore *Gnomonina* is considered a synonym of *Gnomonia*. This revised concept of *Gnomonia* correlates with a number of morphological and host characteristics. All species occur on decaying leaves of woody trees and shrubs. The perithecia lack a stroma. Unlike most other species in the *Gnomoniaceae* except for a few species in *Ophiognomonia* that become partially erumpent, those species of *Gnomonia* without a neck become erumpent. If remaining immersed, the perithecia of species of *Gnomonia* have a short neck and lack a collar. A few species of *Gnomonia* have a collar, specifically *G. amoena* and *G. pseudoamoena*. The perithecia become concave or collapse from the top when dry, as illustrated in Figs 2, 5, 9, and 12, unlike other genera in the *Gnomoniaceae* that collapse from the base. The ascospores are ellipsoidal to fusiform, rarely acerose, bicellular with a median, occasionally supra-median, septum, or rarely non-septate, with

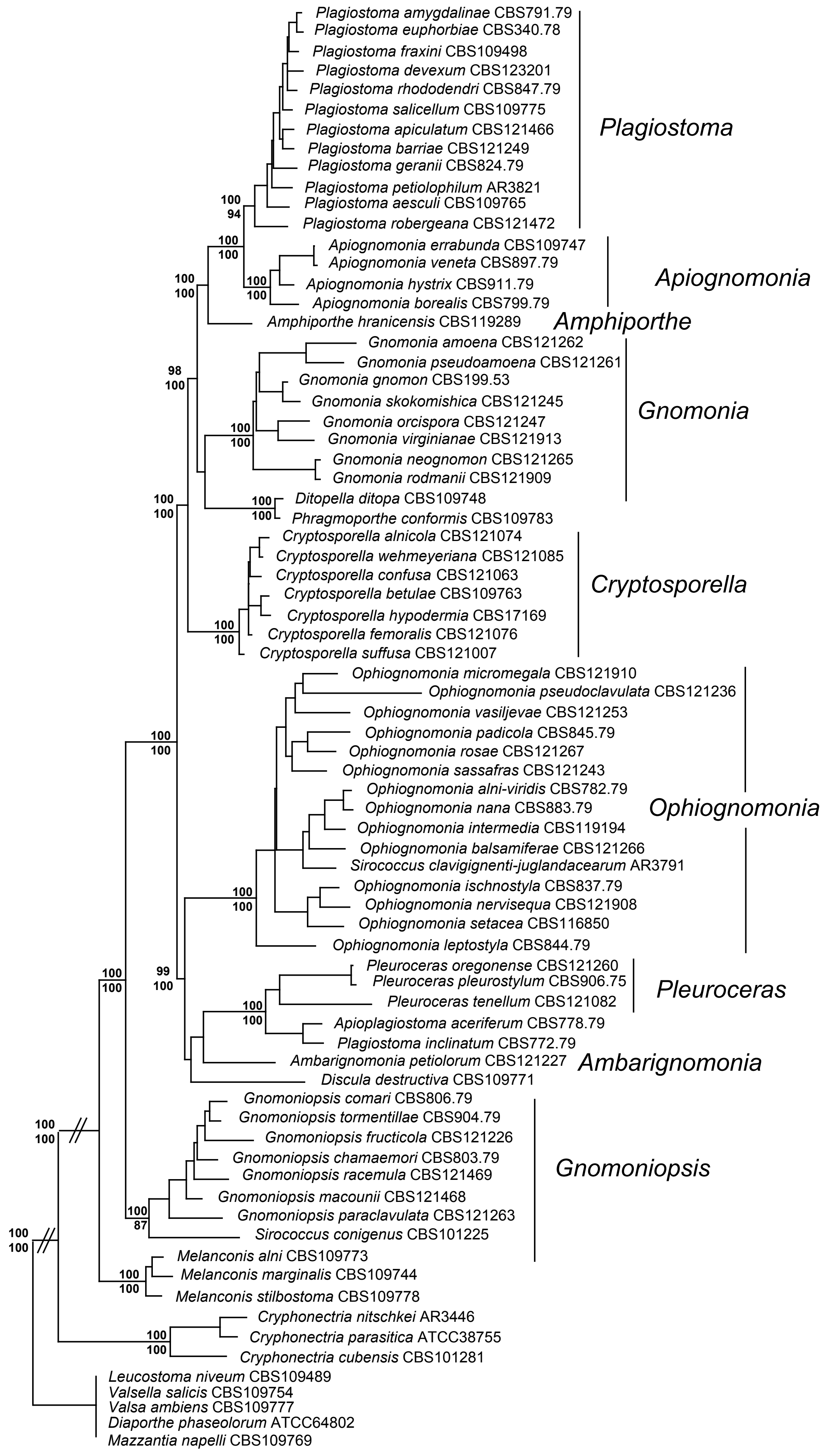


Fig. 1. ML phylogenetic analysis (ML score = -lnL 26702.18832) of sequences for the tef1-α, nrLSU and rpb2 multigene analysis of genera in the *Gnomoniaceae* for 64 gnomoniaceous taxa and 11 outgroup diaporthalean taxa. Bayesian posterior probabilities greater than 95 % are shown above each branch. MP bootstrap values greater than 70 % are shown below each branch.

Table 2. Characteristics of genera in the *Gnomoniaceae*.

	Gnomonia	*Ambarignomonia*	*Apiognomonia*	*Cryptosporella*	*Gnomoniopsis*	*Ophiognomonia*	*Plagiostoma*
Habit of perithecia	Single on leaves of trees and shrubs.	Single on leaves of trees and shrubs.	Single on leaves of trees and shrubs and on herbaceous plants. In groups on twigs.	In groups on twigs.	Single on leaves of trees and shrubs. Single or in groups on herbaceous plants or on twigs.	Single on leaves of trees and shrubs and on herbaceous plants.	Single on leaves of trees and shrubs and on herbaceous plants. In groups on twigs.
Stroma	Without stroma. Some species with collar around neck.	Without stroma. With collar around neck.	Without stroma or with weak stroma if on twigs.	With weak stroma.	Without stroma.	Without stroma.	Without stroma or with weak stroma if on twigs.
Perithecia	Erumpent, concave when dry; or remaining immersed but then with very short necks or with collar around neck.	Perithecia remaining immersed, convex when dry.					
						Two species may have some irregularly shrunk or concave perithecia when dry, partly erumpent.	
Ascospores	One median or supramedian septum, rarely non-septate; ellipsoidal to fusiform or acerose, appendages short or long.	One median septum, fusiform, appendages medium.	One septum, variable from submedian, median to supramedian, ellipsoidal, appendages absent or present.	Usually non-septate, rarely with one median septum, ellipsoidal, fusiform, femoroid to vermiculate.	One submedian or median septum, ellipsoidal, slightly broader in their upper part with no apendages.	One median septum, rarely submedian, supramedian in filiform ascospores, or absent, ellipsoidal or fusiform (acerose), rarely filiform, appendages short or long but not stout.	One median septum, rarely submedian or absent, ellipsoidal, appendages absent or present.
Colony growth rate	Slow–moderate.	Slow.	Fast.	Slow–moderate.	Moderate–fast.	Moderate–fast.	Fast.
Conidiomata formation in culture	Rarely.	Never.	Often, sometimes abundant.	In some species none, in some abundant.	Usually abundant.	Rarely.	Often, sometimes abundant.
Host	Strictly family *Betulaceae*, mostly subfamily *Coryloideae*.	Known only from *Liquidambar styraciflua* (*Hamamelidaceae*).	Diverse taxonomic groups (mostly *Aceraceae, Fagaceae, Geraniaceae, Platanaceae, occasionally Anacardiaceae, Hippocastanaceae, Juglandaceae, Onagraceae, Rosaceae, Tiliaceae*).	*Betulaceae, Tiliaceae, Ulmaceae*.	Diverse taxonomic groups (*Ericaceae, Fagaceae, Rosaceae, Tiliaceae*).	Mostly *Fagales* (*Betulaceae, Fagaceae, Juglandaceae*), a few species on *Lauraceae, Rosaceae*, *Salicaceae, Tiliaceae*.	Diverse taxonomic groups (*Aceraceae*, *Euphorbiaceae*, *Geraniaceae*, *Hippocastanaceae*, *Oleaceae*, *Polygonaceae*, *Salicaceae*, *Staphyleaceae*).

short to long appendages. The colonies in culture grow at a slow to moderate rate and rarely form conidiomata in culture. Similar to the stromatic *Cryptosporella*, the genus *Gnomonia* occurs primarily on members of the *Betulaceae.*

The genus *Ambarignomonia* is established for the distinctive species, *A. petiolorum*, that is common on *Liquidambar styraciflua* (*Hamamelidaceae*), native to North America. Easy to recognise because of the white collar around the relatively long neck of the perithecia, *Ambarignomonia* is otherwise similar to members of the *Gnomoniaceae* in their occurrence on fallen leaves, lack of stromatic development, and perithecia that remain immersed in the substrate and collapse from the top when dry. The ascospores are fusiform, have one median septum, and bear appendages at both ends. The colonies are relatively slow-growing and do not produce conidiomata in cultures. In all analyses *A. petiolorum* appears to be unique among species in the *Gnomoniaceae*.

The type species of *Apiognomonia, A. veneta,* and a second species, *A. errabunda*, were redescribed by Sogonov *et al.* (2007). In the present work three additional species have been determined to be congeneric with these species including *A. hystrix*, on woody substrates. *Apiognomonia* includes species producing solitary perithecia without a stroma or with a weakly developed stroma on decaying leaves and twigs. The perithecia remain immersed and become convex or collapse from the base when dry. The ascospores have one septum that is variable in placement ranging from median to supramedian. They are ellipsoidal with or without appendages. In culture species of *Apiognomonia* are relatively fast-growing and often produce abundant conidiomata. Species of *Apiognomonia* occur on a wide variety of woody plant hosts in the *Aceraceae*, *Fagaceae*, and *Plantanaceae* as well as herbaceous families such as the *Anacardiaceae*, *Geraniaceae*, *Onagraceae*, and *Rosaceae*.

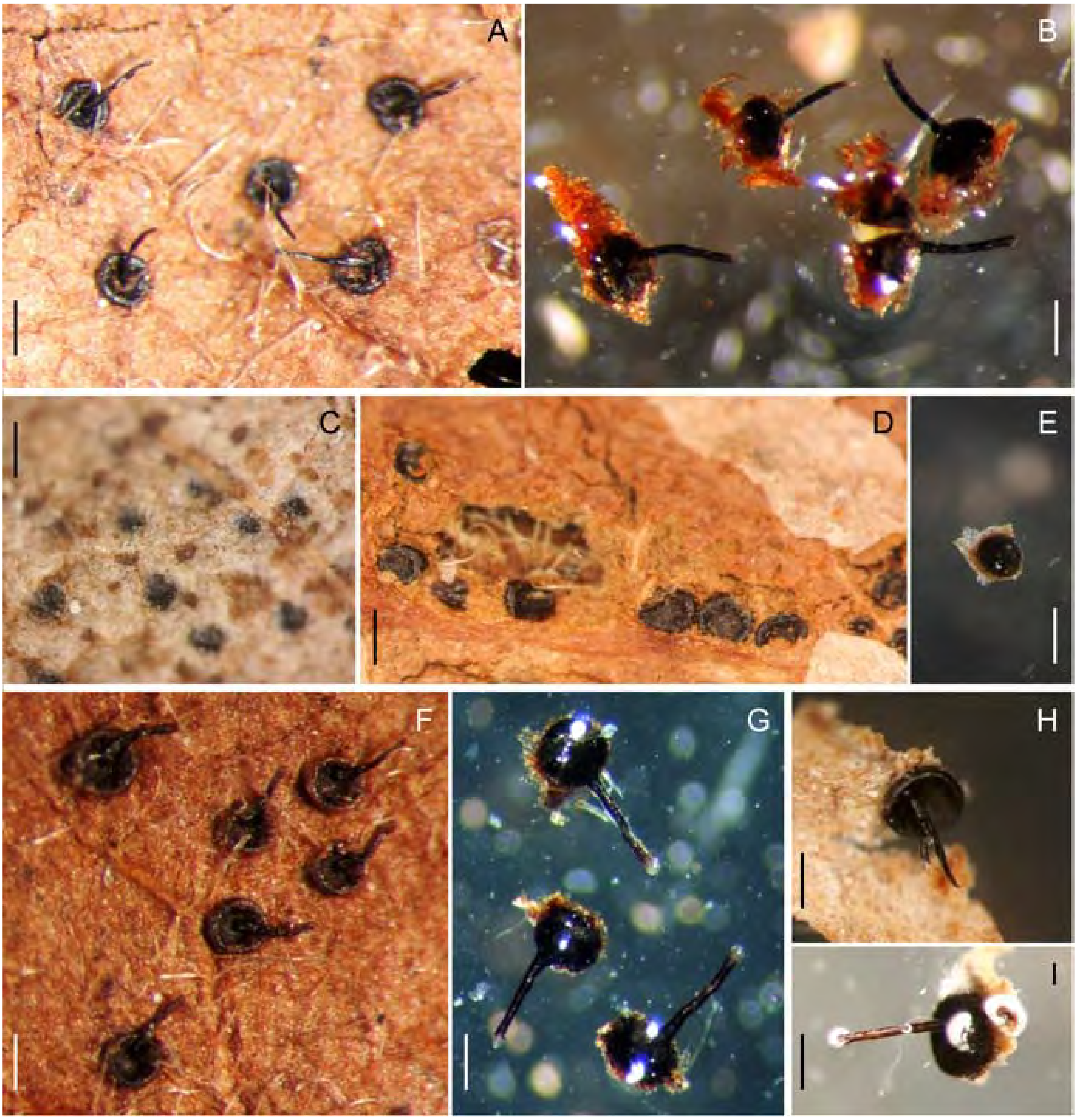


Fig. 2. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A, B. *Gnomonia gnomon.* A. Epitype BPI 844273. B. BPI 596632. C–E. *G. alnea*. C, E. Epitype BPI 877462A. D. BPI 799019. F, G. *G. incrassata*, holotype BPI 611818A. H, I. *G. monodii*, holotype BPI 877499A. A, C, D, F, H. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves. B, E, G, I. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

The concept of *Gnomoniopsis* is herein expanded to include the type, *G. chamaemori,* and six additional species. Perithecia are generally single, rarely in groups, on decaying leaves or twigs of woody trees, shrubs or herbaceous plants. No stromatic tissues are associated with the perithecia. The perithecia remain immersed in the substrate and become convex collapsing from the base when dry. The ascospores are ellipsoidal, slightly broader in the upper portion, have one submedian or median septum, and lack appendages. In cultures these fungi are moderately fast growing and usually produce abundant conidiomata on PDA. Species of *Gnomoniopsis* occur on a vast range of plant families including the *Ericaceae*, *Fagaceae*, *Rosaceae*, and *Tiliaceae*. *Ditopellopsis racemula* is herein placed in *Gnomoniopsis*.

Many species previously regarded as belonging to *Gnomonia* are now placed in *Ophiognomonia*. The perithecia occur singly on leaves of woody trees and shrubs as well as herbaceous plants. They lack a stroma and remain immersed becoming convex upon drying, although two species, *O. balsamiferae* and *O. melanostyla*, are partially erumpent and were found to collapse irregularly upon drying. The ascospores are ellipsoidal to fusiform with pointed ends, rarely filiform, have one median septum, with or without appendages of variable length. The cultures are moderately fast growing, rarely producing conidiomata. Most species of *Ophiognomonia* occur on members of the *Fagales* including the *Betulaceae*, *Fagaceae*, and *Juglandaceae*, but some also have been reported from other plant families.

The genus *Plagiostoma* is herein recognised to include the type species *P. euphorbiae*, one new species, and eleven additional species transferred from other genera. The type species of the genus *Cryptodiaporthe, C. aesculi,* groups with *P. euphorbiae* and its relatives, thus *Cryptodiaporthe* is considered a synonym of *Plagiostoma*. Perithecia of *Plagiostoma* occur singly or in groups on leaves and twigs of woody trees and shrubs as well as herbaceous plants. Often the perithecia lack a stroma. Like all genera of the *Gnomoniaceae* dealt with in this study except *Ambarignomonia* and *Gnomonia*, the perithecia remain immersed in the substrate becoming convex with the base collapsing upward when dry. The ascospores are ellipsoidal, have one median septum that is rarely submedian or absent, and may or may not bear appendages. The species grow relatively fast in culture and often produce abundant conidiomata on PDA. Species of *Plagiostoma* occur on a diverse range of woody and herbaceous hosts.

Evaluation of morphological and host characteristics

The groupings of species based on the multigene phylogeny presented here suggest that the morphological characters previously used to define genera must be re-evaluated. The generic classification proposed by Barr (1978) and Monod (1983) are presented as rectangular tables, referred to as a “pigeon-hole” system in which columns and rows show genera corresponding to ascospore and perithecial/stromatal characteristics. The phylogenies resulting from the analysis of multiple genes do not agree with such a rigid definition of genera based on one or two characteristics. Little congruence can be found between the newly defined genera based on molecular data and the genera based on a single morphological characteristic.

Host specificity is an important character in circumscription of genera and species of the *Gnomoniaceae*. The genus *Gnomonia* is almost strictly associated with plant hosts in the *Betulaceae*, mostly in the subfamily *Coryloideae*. Likewise, most of the species of *Gnomonia* are limited in their host range to a single genus and often to a single plant species. For example, the type species, *G. gnomon*, is restricted to species of *Corylus* except for one collection reported from a *Populus* seedling that may be an accidental colonisation of a non-specific host. The monotypic *Ambarignomonia* with *A. petiolorum* is likewise restricted to one plant host, *Liquidambar styraciflua*. The other genera of the *Gnomoniaceae* do not show such consistency in host associations. The genus *Apiognomonia* has the most diverse range of hosts that include hardwood trees as well as herbaceous plants. Species of *Apiognomonia* exhibit a diversity of host specificity with some species such as *A. veneta* occurring on plants in at least 10 different plant families while others such as *A. acerina* are restricted to one plant host. Species of *Gnomoniopsis* are mostly associated with either *Fagaceae* or *Rosaceae* also with the range of host specificity varying among species. While the type species *G. chamaemori* appears to be restricted to *Rubus chamaemorus*, other species are specific at the level of host genus such as *G. clavulata* on *Quercus* spp. Species of *Ophiognomonia* occur predominantly on members of the *Fagales* with some exceptions such as the type species *O. melanostyla* that infects overwintered leaves of *Tilia* spp. The genus *Plagiostoma* shows a broad host range with species occurring on a variety of hosts such as *P. devexum* on *Persicaria, Polygonum,* and *Rumex* (*Polygonaceae*) while others are species specific such as *P. euphorbiae* is known only from *Euphorbia palustris*. Few members of the *Gnomoniaceae* are known to infect hosts outside of the dicotyledonous plants; the asexual genus *Sirococcus* on conifers provides one exception (Rossman *et al.* 2007).

Members of the *Gnomoniaceae* occur most commonly on fallen or still attached, overwintered leaves including petioles or herbaceous stems although some occur on woody substrates such as species of *Cryptosporella* but also, for example, *Apiognomonia hystrix* and *Plagiostoma salicellum*. When ascomata develop on woody substrates, these are often found on relatively small branches, one or two years old, that are dead but still attached to the host tree. A number of species of *Gnomoniaceae* have been reported as endophytes of woody plants (Viret & Petrini 1994, Cohen 1999, 2004, Danti *et al.* 2002, Vujanovic & Britton 2002, Green 2004, Moricca &Ragazzi 2008) but these are often not accurately identified. In addition, some species are pathogenic such as *Apiognomonia veneta*, cause of sycamore anthracnose, and *Gnomoniopsis fructicola,* cause of strawberry stem rot (Maas 1998).

One morphological character that was emphasised in earlier classification systems is the type and extent of stroma (Kobayashi 1970, Barr 1978, Monod 1980, Vasilyeva, 1998). No members of the *Gnomoniaceae* have a well-developed stroma. Species of *Cryptosporella* as well as *Amphiporthe hranicensis, Apiognomonia hystrix,* and *Plagiostoma salicellum,* i.e. species that occur on woody substrates, produce limited stromatic tissues.

These stromatic tissues may be associated with the rupture through the surface of the substrate. In addition, three species of *Linospora*, not considered in this study, produce a layer of tissue that covers the aggregated ascomata that are superficial or slightly immersed on leaves (Barr 1978, Monod 1983). In other families of the *Diaporthales* such as the *Cryphonectriaceae, Diaporthaceae, Pseudovalsaceae*, and *Valsaceae*, stromata are often well-developed (Castlebury *et al.*, 2002, Gryzenhout *et al.* 2006, Voglmayer & Jaklitsch 2008).

Most members of the *Gnomoniaceae* including all species of *Ambarignomonia*, *Gnomonia,* and *Ophiognomonia,* produce ascomata singly, immersed, although some species of *Gnomonia* become erumpent. Similar to the development of a rudimentary stroma, the formation of grouped perithecia appears to be more common in species that develop on woody substrates. This is exemplified by *Apiognomonia hystrix*. *Apiognomonia hystrix* as *Cryptodiaporthe hystrix* was traditionally placed in the *Valsaceae* (Barr 1978) because of its occurrence on woody substrates with ascomata developing a rudimentary stroma. One of its synonyms, *Gnomonia cerastis,* was traditionally placed in the *Gnomoniaceae* due to its occurrence on overwintered leaves with ascomata lacking any stroma. As suggested by Monod (1983), specimens of *A. hystrix* are known to occur both on woody substrates as well as on overwintered leaves. Some species of *Gnomoniopsis* and *Plagiostoma,* i.e. *P. salicellum*, produce grouped perithecia on woody substrates. All species of *Cryptosporella* occur on woody substrates and produce ascomata in groups (Mejia *et al.* 2008).

Ascomata of species of *Gnomoniaceae* are perithecial, i.e. no cleistothecial members are known, dark brown to black, smooth, with or without an elongated neck. In a few species, the neck is surrounded by a distinct, powdery collar. The perithecial walls are thin-walled, less than 30 µm diam, composed of only one or two regions. The outer region is composed of *textura angularis* with cell walls dark brown, slightly thickened, 1–2 µm. The inner region is composed of hyaline, elongate cells. The structure of the ascomata is relatively constant within the family. However, one characteristic of the ascomata that has some taxonomic significance is the collapse upon drying. In species of *Ambarignomonia* and *Gnomonia* the ascomata collapse from the top becoming concave when dry while in other members of the *Gnomoniaceae* the ascomata collapse from the base becoming convex when dry. This difference in collapse appears to be associated with the structure of the ascomata in which the basal wall is relatively thin compared to the side walls (Klebahn 1918).

One of the morphological characters formerly thought to be taxonomically significant at the generic level is the position of the neck categorised as either lateral or central. This character is sometimes difficult to assess in terms of discrete categories. Many species have necks that are centrally located. Necks may also be eccentric, e.g. not arising from the centre of the perithecium, in which case they can be either marginal and lateral. The term “lateral” is used herein only if the neck emerges from the margin of the perithecium and is oriented horizontal to the perithecium, at least at the base. Necks rising vertically from the margin of the perithecium are described as “marginal”. Necks often are eccentric i.e. not positioned in the exact centre of the perithecium, but neither are they truly central. We intentionally use the term “marginal” for the position of the neck in these genera to distinguish it from “lateral” in the narrow sense. This character may vary even within a single species *e.g. Ophiognomonia setacea* and does not correlate with the phylogenetically defined genera. Nevertheless, tendencies exist for some genera to have the neck in a certain position on the perithecium. For example, most species in *Ophiognomonia* have a central or slightly eccentric neck whereas eccentric to marginal necks are more common in other genera. Truly lateral necks do not occur in the genera treated in this paper although they are common in *Pleuroceras* (Barr 1978, Monod 1983). Most species have only one neck but one species, *Gnomonia carpinicola*, has perithecia each with 2–3 necks emerging from both sides of a leaf blade.

In the *Gnomoniaceae* the asci are generally broadly clavate to broadly cylindric with a conspicuous ascal ring always present. The width of the ascal ring may vary and, for *Gnomonia orcispora*, the ascal ring that is over 4.5 µm diam is diagnostic. The shape of the ascus base varies from being rounded to narrowing to the base with a distinct stalk. Asci may accumulate at the top of the often elongated necks. All species of *Gnomoniaceae* have eight-spored asci except *Ditopella ditopa* which has 32 ascospores in each ascus. The arrangement of the ascospores in the asci varies with the shape of the ascospores from obliquely distichous for shorter ascospores to irregularly parallel for elongated ascospores.

Within the *Gnomoniaceae* ascospores are hyaline but vary considerably in shape and septation including location of the septum, characters that traditionally been important for defining genera (Barr 1978, Monod 1983, Vasilyeva 1998). Ascospore shape and septation including the placement of the septum within the ascospore is no longer considered an important character for defining genera within the *Gnomoniaceae*. Ascospores range in shape from oval or short-fusiform to long cylindric and most species of *Gnomoniaceae* have non- or one-septate ascospores although *Phragmoporthe conformis* and three species of *Pleuroceras* have multi-septate ascospores. Species now known to be congeneric differ in ascospore shape and septation. Species with elongate, one-septate ascospores such as *Ophiognomonia melanostyla* and *O. sassafras* are congeneric with species having oval or fusiform ascospores such as *O. intermedia* and *O. pseudoclavulata*. Previously all species with non-septate ascospores were placed in the genus *Gnomoniella*; however, based on this study, species having non-septate ascospores are placed *Ophiognomonia, O. nana,* and *Plagiostoma*, *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae* and *P. fraxini*. Considerable variation in ascospore morphology occurs in the wood-inhabiting genus *Cryptosporella* that range from ellipsoid or fusiform to femoroid to elongated cylindric although most of the ascospores are non-septate (Mejia *et al.* 2008).

The location of the septum within the ascospore is variable in the *Gnomoniaceae* ranging from central i.e. in the middle of the ascospore, to below the septate, referred to as submedian or above the septum, referred to as supramedian. In this study the location of the septum was measured as the percent of the total length above the base of the ascospore, thus centrally located septa are generally 45–55 %. Within genera, location of the ascospore septum may vary from usually median in *Ophiognomonia* and *Plagiostoma* to median and supramedian in *Gnomonia* or median and submedian in *Gnomoniopsis*, and submedian, median or supremedian in *Apiognomonia*. At the species level, the location of the septum is consistent.

Many species of *Gnomoniaceae* bear appendages at both ends of the ascospore. These appendages vary in length from very short, stout to rather long, filiform but the appendages never envelop the entire ascospore. Within genera, the presence or absence of appendages is variable, although no species of *Gnomoniopsis* are known to have appendages. At the species level, the presence or absence of appendages is a useful diagnostic character although this may vary within species.

Anamorphs of members of the *Gnomoniaceae* have been placed in a number of genera including *Cylindrosporella, Discula, Disculina, Gloeosporium* and *Neomarssonina* but in general the anamorphs are similar within genera. All anamorphs in *Cryptosporella* for which anamorphs are known have been placed in *Disculina* (Sutton 1980). The conidia of species in the *Gnomoniaceae* are primarily non-septate, hyaline, and slimy. The asexual state appears in leaf spots often on the surface opposite the sexual state in late summer prior to leaf fall. Then, the sexual state develops on overwintered leaves in the spring as noted by Klebahn (1918). The nomenclature for the asexual states is complicated and is not dealt with here.

Cultures of species of *Gnomoniaceae* usually produce pale to dark grey, brown or black pigments, often with other colors such as yellow and orange that diffuse into the media. This pigmentation may vary considerably within a single species. Perithecia develop in isolates of some species relatively quickly within 2 wk while others will do so after several mo at the warm/cold light/dark regime described in the Materials and Methods. Some species never produced perithecia or conidia in culture.

TAXONOMY

Following is a key to the 59 species of *Gnomoniaceae* included in this study. These represent the commonly encountered species in the five genera treated here.

Key to the species of *Gnomoniaceae* in this study

1. Perithecia immersed in woody substrates, developing in groups, with perithecial necks oriented toward the centre, often on dead, still attached, one–two year old branches 2
1’. Perithecia immersed or erumpent on overwintered, fallen or attached leaves or on dead herbaceous stems; not grouped with necks oriented toward the centre 7

2. Ascospores non-septate, ellipsoid to cylindric including femoroid, with broadly rounded ends ...... *Cryptosporella* (see Mejia *et al.* 2008)
2’. Ascospores one-septate, ellipsoid to fusiform 3

3. On overwintered twigs and branches of *Acer* spp. 4
3’. On overwintered twigs and branches of woody hosts other than *Acer*, specifically *Aesculus*, *Salix* and *Spiraea* 5

4. Ascospores 14–20 × 2–2.5 µm *fide* Barr (1978). On *Acer pseudoplatanus* and various other hardwoods ...... *Apiognomonia hystrix*
4’. Ascospores 7–12 × 1–2.5 µm *fide* Barr (1978). On *Acer saccharum* and *A. spicatum* ...... *Plagiostroma petiolophilum*

5. Ascospores 7.5–10 × 1.5–2.5 µm *fide* Barr (1978). On *Spiraea* ...... *Gnomoniopsis macounii*
5’. Ascospores greater than 10 µm long 6

6. On *Aesculus*; ascospores 14–23 × 4.5–7 µm *fide* Barr (1978) ...... *Plagiostoma aesculi*
6’. On *Salix*; ascospores 11–20 × 4.5–6 µm *fide* Barr (1978) ...... *Plagiostoma salicellum*

7. Individual necks surrounded with whitish powdery collars. Perithecia concave when dry, immersed in the substrate, on petioles or basal parts of major leaf veins 8
7’. Lacking a collar around perithecial neck or neck lacking. Perithecia convex or concave when dry, in the latter case (partly) erumpent upon maturation 10

8. Ascospores (9–)11–12.5(–15) × 1.5–2 µm. On *Liquidambar* ...... *Ambarignomonia petiolorum*
8’. Ascospores 2.5–3.2 µm wide. On *Betulaceae* 9

9. Ascospores 17–23 × 2.5–3 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Carpinus betulus* in Europe and U.S.A. (TN) ...... *Gnomonia amoena*
9’. Ascospores 11–14.5 × 2.7–3.2 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Corylus avellana* in Europe and Canada ...... *Gnomonia pseudoamoena*

10. Perithecia small, to 200 µm diam, with 2–3 necks opening on both sides of a leaf blade. Ascospores septum submedian, 12–15 × 2.7–4 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Carpinus betulus* in Europe ...... *Gnomonia carpinicola*
10’. Perithecia with one ostiole 11

11. Perithecia concave when dry, (partly) erumpent upon maturation. Ascopores oval to fusiform with septum median or supramedian but ascospores always widest close to their middle. On *Betulaceae* 12
11’. Perithecia convex when dry, remaining immersed in the substrate. If perithecia irregularly dented or concave when dry and erumpent with maturation, then ascospores filiform and upper cell wider than the lower, and septum supramedian 23

12. Lacking elongated perithecial necks. On *Alnus, Carpinus* or *Ostrya* 13
12’. Elongated perithecial necks present, at least on fully mature perithecia; elongated necks may be absent in immature perithecia on *Corylus.* On *Carpinus, Corylus* or *Ostrya* 14

13. On *Alnus.* Ascospores (13.5–)16–17.5(–20.5) × (3.5–)4–4.5(–5) µm ...... *Gnomonia alnea*
13’. On *Carpinus* or *Ostrya.* Ascospores 17–23 × 3.5–4.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983) ...... *Gnomonia arnstadtiensis*

14. Ascospore septum median to slightly supramedian. Ascospores fusiform. Necks central, occasionally eccentric 15
14’. Ascospore septum distinctly supramedian. Ascospores oval to fusiform. Necks eccentric to marginal except in *G. incrassata* and *G. monodii* 19

15. Ascospores (13.5–)15–16.5(–18.5) × 2–2.5 µm. On *Carpinus caroliniana* in Georgia, U.S.A. ...... *Gnomonia rodmanii*
15’. On *Corylus* 16

16. Ascospore septum slightly supramedian, located at 56 %. Ascospores (16.5–)17.5–19(–20.5) × 2–2.5(–3) µm. On *Corylus californica* in Washington, U.S.A. ..... *Gnomonia skokomishica*
16'. Ascospore septum median, located at 48–50 %, mean ascospore length exceeding 19 µm 17

17. Ascospores (20–)21–22(–23) × (2.5–)3(–3.5) µm. On *Corylus californica* in North America ..... *Gnomonia pendulorum*
17'. Ascospores narrower than 2.5 µm 18

18. Ascospores (17–)19.5–21(–24.5) × 1.5–2(–2.5) µm. Perithecial necks central. On *Corylus avellana* in Europe ..... *Gnomonia gnomon*
18'. Ascospores (18.5–)20–22.5(–24.5) × 2–2.5 µm. Perithecial necks eccentric. On *Corylus californica* in North America ..... *Gnomonia neognomon*

19. Ascospores (14–)15.5–17.5(–19.5) × (4.5–)5–5.5(–6) µm, oval, ends blunt, distinct hila on bases of evanescent appendages; two large guttules per cell. Apical ring exceeding 4.5 µm diam. Necks marginal. On *Corylus californica* in North America ..... *Gnomonia orcispora*
19'. Ascospores oval to fusiform or lanceolate, tapering toward ends or ends blunt, no hila present. Apical ring less than 4 µm diam. Necks marginal, eccentric to central. On *Corylus avellana* in Europe or *Ostrya* in Europe or North America 20

20. Ascospores mostly lanceolate or oval, broadened in upper part and distal ends broadly rounded or nearly truncated. Ascospores (12.5–)15–17(–20.5) × (3–)3.5–4.5(–6) µm. On *Ostrya carpinifolia* in Europe ..... *Gnomonia ostryae*
20'. Ascospore fusiform, tapering to both ends. Mean ascospore width smaller than 3.5 µm. On *Corylus avellana* in Europe or *Ostrya virginiana* in North America 21

21. Necks marginal. Ascospores (12–)13–14(–14.5) × (2–)2.5–3 µm. On *Ostrya virginiana* in North America ..... *Gnomonia virginianae*
21'. Necks eccentric or central. Mean ascospore length exceeding 14.5 µm. On *Corylus avellana* in Europe 22

22. Ascospores (13.5–)15.5–17(–18.5) × (2.5–)3–3.5(–4) µm, strongly constricted at septum ..... *Gnomonia incrassata*
22'. Ascospores (14–)15–16(–18.5) × (2–)2.5(–3) µm, not or slightly constricted at septum ..... *Gnomonia monodii*

23. Ascospores one-celled 24
23'. Ascospores two-celled 26

24. Ascospores 20–22.5 × 5.3–6 µm *fide* Monod (1983), with pointed ends. On *Euphorbia* in Europe.... *Plagiostoma euphorbiae-verrucosae*
24'. Ascospores smaller, ends rounded 25

25. Necks shorter than 200 µm. Ascospores (7.7–)8.6–12.7(–13.8) × (2.2–)2.8–5.9(–6.6) µm *fide* Redlin & Stack (1988). On *Chionanthus* and *Fraxinus* (*Oleaceae*) ..... *Plagiostoma fraxini*
25'. Necks longer than 400 µm. Ascospores 8–10 × 2.5–4 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Betula nana* in Europe ..... *Ophiognomonia nana*

26. Ascospores filiform, upper cell wider than lower cell. Necks long 27
26'. Ascospores oval, clavate or fusiform with variable septum position, or, if ascospores filiform, then septum median and cells of equal width. Necks short or long 28

27. Ascospores (30–)37–42.5(–44) × 1.5–2 µm. On *Tilia* spp., known from Europe and North America ..... *Ophiognomonia melanostyla*
27'. Ascospores 38–65 × 1 µm *fide* Barr (1978). On *Sassafras* ..... *Ophiognomonia sassafras*

28. Ascospore septum supramedian, 15–17 × 3.7–4.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Geranium* spp. in Europe ..... *Apiognomonia borealis*
28'. Ascospore septum median or submedian 29

29. Ascospore septum submedian, if septum nearly median, than upper cell wider than lower, ascospores clavate 30
29'. Ascospore septum median 39

30. Ascospores 13–16 × 4–5 µm *fide* Monod (1983), lower cell of ascospore conical, upper cell rounded. On overwintered but still attached pedicels and branches of *Rhododendron* spp. in Europe ..... *Plagiostoma rhododendri*
30'. Both cells of ascospores of similar shape 31

31. Majority of asci clavate with base tapering to long, narrow stalk. Apical ring exceeding 1.8 µm diam, bluntly hexagonal in side view. Ascospores equally wide in upper and lower parts or wider in lower part 32
31'. Majority of asci allantoid or obpyriform with bases rounded or shortly tapering. Apical ring less than 2.5 µm diam, more or less circular in side view. Ascospores usually slightly wider in upper part 35

32. Ascospores straight or slightly curved, 10–13 × 2–2.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983).
On *Geum montanum* in the Alps (Europe) .... *Ophiognomonia gei-montani*
32'. Ascospores curved, wider than 3.5. On other hosts 33

33. Perithecia exceeding 250 µm diam on average. Ascospores 15–24 × 4.5–5.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Acer* spp. in Europe .... *Apiognomonia acerina*
33'. Perithecia less than 250 µm diam on average. Ascospores shorter than 17 µm and narrower than
6 µm on average. Mostly on *Fagus, Platanus, Quercus,* and *Tilia* 34

34. Ascospores (13–)15.5–17.5(–23) × (3.5–)5–5.5(–7.5) µm *fide* Sogonov *et al.* (2007).
On *Platanus* spp. in temperate regions .... *Apiognomonia veneta*
34'. Ascospores (10.5–)15–16.5(–19.5) × (3.5–)4.5–5.5(–6.5) µm *fide* Sogonov *et al*. (2007).
On various hosts in temperate regions .... *Apiognomonia errabunda*

35. Perithecia in groups of 3–9. Ascospores 7.5–11 × 2–3.5 µm *fide* Barr (1978).
On *Chamerion angustifolium* in North America .... *Gnomoniopsis racemula*
35'. Perithecia scattered singly 36

36. Mean l:w of ascospores exceeding 3.5, upper ascospore cell slightly wider than lower. On *Rosaceae* 37
36'. Mean l:w of ascospores smaller than 3.5, upper ascospore cell distinctly wider than lower. On *Fagaceae* 38

37. Necks marginal. Ascospores 6.5–9 × 1.5–2 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Potentilla* spp. in Europe and North America .... *Gnomoniopsis tormentillae*
37'. Necks central. Ascospores (10–)10.5–11.5(–13) × (2–)2.5(–3) µm .... *Gnomoniopsis chamaemori, G. comari,* and *G. fructicola*
(These three species are morphologically similar. Additional work is required to clarify their morphological limits.)

38. Septum located above 37 % of ascospore length in the ascus. Ascospores (5–)8.5–9.5(–11) × (2–)3.5–4(–5.5) µm .... *Gnomoniopsis clavulata*
38'. Septum located below 37 % of ascospore length in the ascus. Ascospores (8–)9–10(–11) × (3–)3.5–4 µm *Gnomoniopsis paraclavulata*

39. Ascospores with l:w smaller than 3 40
39'. Ascospores with l:w exceeding 3.5 41

40. Necks 140–250 µm. Ascospores (6.5–)7.5–8(–9) × (2.5–)3–3.5 µm. On *Carya* in North America .... *Ophiognomonia pseudoclavulata*
40'. Necks 300–500 µm long. Ascospores 8–11 × 2.2–3 µm *fide* Monod (1983).
On *Alnus viridis* in Europe and Canada (BC) .... *Ophiognomonia trientensis*

41. Ascospores filiform, 39–51 × 1 µm *fide* Monod (1983). Necks central. On *Prunus padus* .... *Ophiognomonia padicola*
41'. Ascospores shorter or ascospore width exceeding 4.2 µm 42

42. Ascospores 26–36 × 5.5–10 µm *fide* Barr (1978). Necks eccentric or lateral, stout. On *Carya* .... *Ophiognomonia micromegala*
42'. Ascospores shorter 43

43. On *Rosaceae*. Necks typically tapering to pointed ends. Asci with long, narrow stipe at the base.
Ascospores 13–22 × 1–1.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983), with long, filamentous appendages .... *Ophiognomonia rosae, Ophiognomonia rubi-idaei*
(These species cannot be reliably distinguished based on morphology. *O. rubi-idaei* occurs only on *Rubus* while *O. rosae* is found on various *Rosaceae*.)
43'. Not on *Rosaceae*. Necks cylindrical or slightly tapering, their width exceeding 25 µm below apex 44

44. Necks marginal. Ascospores 8–10 × 2–3 µm *fide* Monod (1983) On *Persicaria* and *Polygonum*, rarely on *Rumex* and
Vitis .... *Plagiostoma devexum*
44'. Necks central or eccentric, few in a collection marginal. Ascospores generally longer than 10 µm. On other hosts 45

45. Necks shorter than 170 µm. Ascospores shorter than 18 µm 46
45'. Necks mostly longer or, if necks shorter than 170 µm, then ascospores longer than 18 µm on average 49

46. Ascospores (11.5–)14–15.5(–17.5) × (2.5–)3.5–4(–4.5) µm. On *Acer* in Washington, U.S.A. .... *Plagiostoma barriae*
46'. On *Euphorbia* in Europe 47

47. Necks shorter than 100 µm. Ascospores (12–)13–13.5(–15.5) × (3–)3.5(–4) µm .... *Plagiostoma euphorbiae*
47'. Necks longer than 100 µm 48

48. Ascospores 14–17.5 × 3.5–4.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983) .... *Plagiostoma euphorbiaceum*
48'. Ascospores 13–15.5 × 2.3–3 µm *fide* Monod (1983) .... *Plagiostoma amygdalinae*

49. On dead stems of herbaceous plants, *Geranium* spp. in Europe. Ascospores 13–18 × 1.8–2.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983) ... *Plagiostoma geranii*
49’. On overwintered leaves, one species also on twigs of trees and shrubs ... 50

50. Necks shorter than 250 µm. Ascospores19–23 × 3.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On *Juglans* spp. in Europe and
North America ... *Ophiognomonia leptostyla*
50’. Necks typically longer than 250 µm. If necks shorter than 250 µm, then ascospores shorter than 19 µm on average ... 51

51. Necks 940–1150 µm. Ascospores (15–)18–19(–21) × 2.5–3(–3.5) µm. On *Populus* ... *Ophiognomonia balsamiferae*
51’. Necks shorter; if longer than 900 µm, then ascospores shorter than 15 µm ... 52

52. Ascospores (17.5–)18.5–19.5(–21) × (2.5–)3(–3.5) µm. Ascal apical ring 2.7–3.2 µm diam. On *Juglans* ... *Ophiognomonia vasiljevae*
52’. Ascospores shorter than 17.5 µm on average ... 53

53. Ascal apical ring 3–3.5 µm diam. Ascospores 11–18 × 1.5–2.5 µm *fide* Monod (1983). On twigs of
broad range of hosts, predominately on *Acer* ... *Apiognomonia hystrix*
53’. Ascal apical ring less than 2.7 µm diam. Ascospores mostly narrower than 2.6 µm. If ascospores wider
than 2.6 µm, then ascospores shorter than 12 µm ... 54

54. Ascospores (10–)11.5–13.5(–17) × (1.5–)2–2.5 µm with or without cuneiform appendages.
On *Castanea, Fagus* and *Quercus* (*Fagaceae*) ... *Ophiognomonia setacea*
54’. On *Betulaceae*, occasionally on other hosts ... 55

55. Ascospores (12.5–)13.5–15.5(–18.5) × (1.5–)2(–2.5) µm with cuneiform or long appendages.
On *Alnus*, *Betula*, *Corylus* and *Carpinus*, possibly also *Ostrya* ... *Ophiognomonia ischnostyla*
55’. Ascospores generally smaller than 12 µm ... 56

56. Ascospores (9.5–)10–11(–13.5) × (2.2–)2.5–3(–3.6) µm without appendages. On *Alnus* and *Betula* ... *Ophiognomonia intermedia*
56’. Ascospores (10–)11–11.5(–12.5) × 2–2.5 µm with long appendages. On *Alnus* and *Betula,*
occasionally *Myricaria* and *Vaccinium* ... *Ophiognomonia alni-viridis*

DESCRIPTIONS OF GENERA AND SPECIES OF THE *GNOMONIACEAE*

Following are the descriptions of five genera and their generic synonyms representing the the most common leaf-inhabiting species in the *Gnomoniaceae*. The genus *Cryptosporella* is not included as it has been dealt with elsewhere (Mejia *et al.* 2008). A description for each of the five genera is included along with a description of the type species and the type species of any synonymous genera. Thirteen new species are described in full. In addition, many new combinations are made for taxa that should be placed in the phylogenetically defined genera.

GNOMONIA Ces. & De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1: 231. 1863. Type: *G. gnomon* (Tode : Fr.) J. Schröt., designated by Höhnel (1917).

= *Gnomonina* Höhn., Ber. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 35: 635. 1917. Type: *Gnomonina alnea* (Fr.) Höhn., herein recognised as *Gnomonia alnea* (Fr.) Sogonov

[≡ *Laestadia* Auersw., Hedwigia 8: 177. 1869 non Kunth ex Lessing, 1832.]

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, on overwintered, fallen or attached leaves of trees and shrubs, usually epiphyllous or on petioles, rarely hypophyllous. Perithecia black, immersed at first, later erumpent, rarely partly erumpent or with wide opening with white or pink powdery collar surrounding the neck, powdery substance not dissolving in water or 3 % KOH solution. Perithecia oblate-spheroidal to oblate when moist, concave when dry, circular in top view, rarely perithecia convex, nearly flat, with one neck, occasionaly with two or three necks emerging on both sides of a leaf blade. Necks central to marginal, never truly lateral, slightly curved to distinctly curved, their length mostly 1–2, sometimes to 5 times the perithecial diam, sometimes absent. Asci oval to fusiform, with an apical ring, with eight spores arranged unevenly parallel or irregularly multiseriate, occasionally obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores two-celled, fusiform to acerose, l:w 3–15, ends rounded; appendages cuneiform with diffuse ends or ovoid, subulate, or acicular, rarely absent.

Cultures: Colonies reaching (0.5–)1–4 cm diam after 2 wk at 23 °C dark/light on MEA/MYA and PDA. Colony surface velvety, pale grey, yellowish grey, greyish yellow, brownish grey, or brown. In some species fertile perithecia formed after 5–6 mo at 2/10 °C l/d on MEA, MYA, and PDA, rarely sterile perithecia noted within one month at 23 °C l/d. Conidiogenous structures not produced.
Hosts: Limited to family *Betulaceae*, mostly in the subfamily *Coryloideae*. Individual fungal species are host specific at plant species level or, less commonly, at genus level.

Gnomonia gnomon (Tode : Fr.) J. Schröt. in Cohn's Krypt. Fl. Schles. 3(2): 390. 1897. Figs 2A,B; 3A–C; 4A–M.

≡ *Sphaeria gnomon* Tode : Fr., Fungi Mecklenb. 2: 50. 1791: Syst. Mycol. 2: 517. 1823.
≡ *Cryptosphaeria gnomon* (Tode : Fr.) Grev., Fl. edin.: 360. 1824.
≡ *Gnomonia vulgaris* Ces. & De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1: 232. 1863.
≡ *Gnomoniella vulgaris* (Ces. & De Not.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 416. 1882.
≡ *Gnomoniella gnomon* (Tode : Fr.) Magnus, Pilze von Tirol: 490. 1906.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Perithecia hypophyllous, scattered randomly over leaf blade, immersed at first, erumpent at maturity, black, oblate when moist, (58–)163–206(–239) µm high × (144–)206–262(–318) µm diam (mean = 179 × 230, SD 35, 40, n1=51, n2=96), concave when dry. Necks central, occasionally eccentric, straight or slightly sinuous, (179–)250–335(–561) µm long (mean = 296, SD 70, n=71), (18–)27–37.5(–53) µm wide at base, (14.5–)23.5–33(–42.5) µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with narrow tapering stipe, (28.5–)35.5–43(–56.5) × (5.5–)7–9.5(–11.5) µm (mean = 39.5 × 8, SD 6, 1.5, n=70), apical ring 1.5–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores more or less parallel. Ascospores fusiform, straight to slightly curved, (17–)19.5–21(–24.5) × 1.5–2(–2.5) µm (mean = 20.5 × 1.5, SD 1.5, 0.2, n=276), l:w (8.5–)11–13(–16.5), two-celled, slightly constricted at septum; septum located at (36–)47–51(–61) % (mean = 49, SD 3, n=266) of ascospore length; cells tapering to blunt, rounded ends, 4–8 guttules per cell, usually one large guttule close to septum; appendages 2.5–4 µm long, cuneiform, sometimes whip-shaped, up to 27 µm long, sometimes absent.

Cultures: Colony diam after 14 d at 23 °C 25–30 mm diam on PDA, 5–25 mm on MEA, 10–20 mm on MYA. Colonies flat, radially or irregularly furrowed, velvety or with few loose felty tufts, pale grey to orange-grey, yellow-brown or dark brown; margin even or lobate; reverse yellow-brown to dark brown. On MEA colonies flat, orange-brown or greyish orange, aerial mycelium nearly lacking or whitish dendroid tufts formed; margin wavy; reverse greyish orange. On MYA colonies greyish orange to brownish orange, aerial mycelium scant; margin irregular; reverse brownish orange, pale brown or dark brown. Perithecia typically produced on PDA, MEA and MYA in cultures incubated at 2/10 °C dark/light regime, fertile or sterile depending on the strain, best sporulation observed on PDA. Asci and ascospores in culture not significantly different from those produced on natural substrates, although ascospores sometimes shorter, swollen, and with more guttules.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Corylus* spp., most common on *C. avellana* L. (*Betulaceae*), one collection on *Populus nigra* L. (*Salicaeae*).

Distribution: Europe (Austria, Bulgaria, Czech Republic, Finland, Germany, Russia, Slovakia, Sweden, Switzerland, Ukraine, United Kingdom).

Lectotype: **Germany**, Mecklenburg, *Corylus avellana,* 1791, H.I. Tode, illustration in 'Fungi mecklenb.', Tab. 16, Figs 125a–125f designated by Sogonov *et al.* (2005).
Epitype: **Finland**, Helsinki, Helsinki University Botanical Garden, overwintered fallen leaves of *C. avellana*, 19 Apr 2004, D.S. Shchigel MS0036 (BPI 844273; ex-type culture AR 4062 = CBS 116383) designated by Sogonov *et al.* (2005).

Additional specimens examined: All on dead leaves of *Corylus avellana* except where noted. **Austria,** Lower Austria, Krems, Apr. 1871, Thümen (BPI 611815); Vienna, 1 May 2004, W. Jaklitsch WJ2501 (BPI 844279, culture CBS 116384); **Czech Republic**, Bohemia, Žlutice (Luditz), Krašov (Krasch), May 1913, R. Steppan (BPI 611818); Bohemia, Turnov, 02 May 1907, J. M. Kabat (BPI 611820); Hranice, 1913, F. Petrak (BPI 611817); **France**, Haute-Savoie, Petit-Saleve, near Geneve, Feb. 1852, collector unknown (BPI 596635). **Germany**, Brandenburg, Prignitz, Triglitz, 14 Apr. 1906, O. Jaap, Fungi selecti exsiccati 220 (BPI 596638); Brandenburg, Prignitz, Triglitz, Willd., 06 Apr. 1911, O. Jaap (Jaap, Fungi selecti exsiccati 519, BPI 596287, BPI bound); Dillkreis, 02 Apr. 1934, collector unknown (BPI 596633); same details (BPI 596634); Dillkreis, Langenaubach, Apr. 1923, collector unknown (BPI 611435); Hessen, Oestrich, near Dillkreis, Langenaubach, 30 Apr. 1933, A. Ludwig (BPI 611808); Nossen, 24 Apr. 1889, W. Krieger (BPI 611809); Leipzig, May

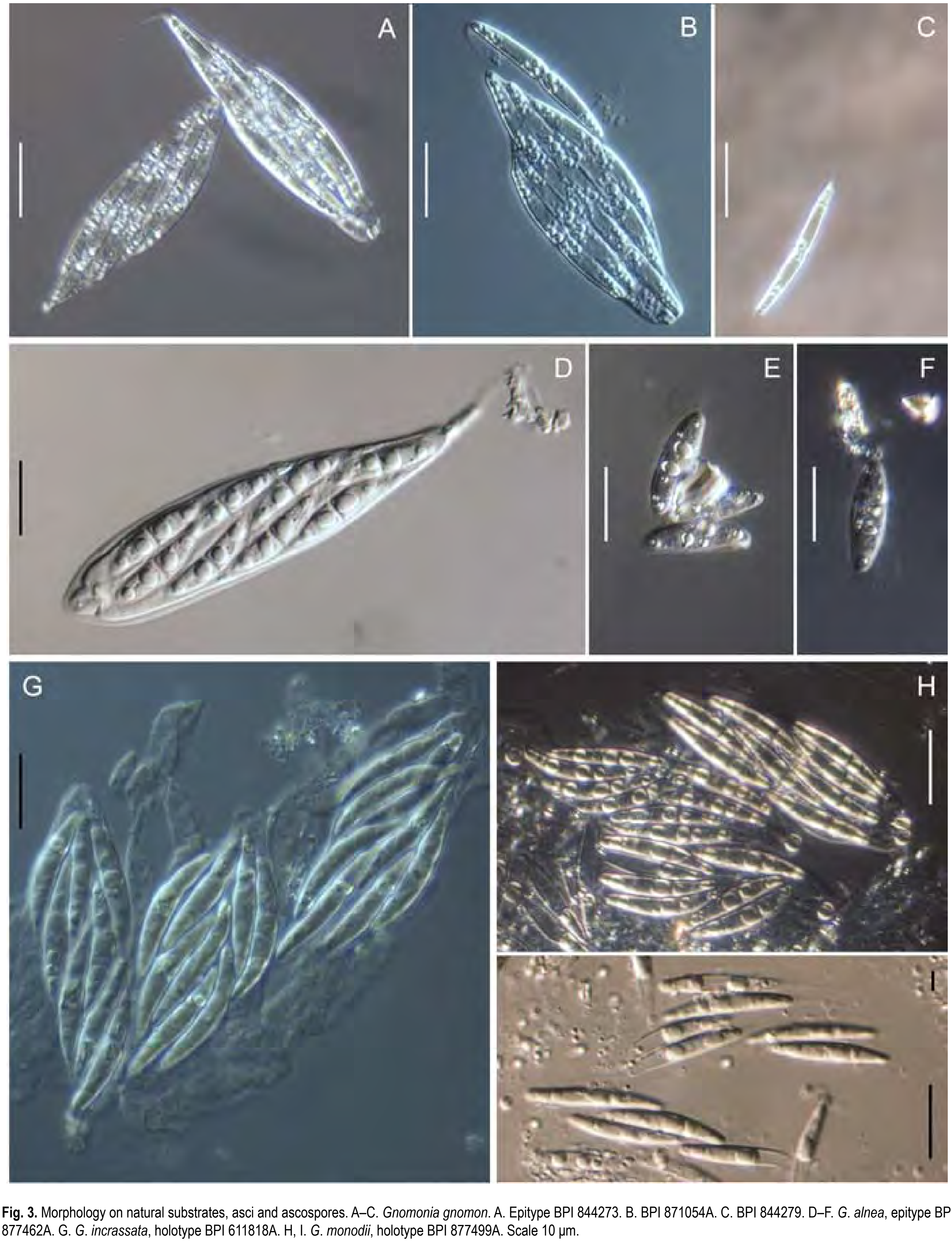


Fig. 3. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A–C. *Gnomonia gnomon*. A. Epitype BPI 844273. B. BPI 871054A. C. BPI 844279. D–F. *G. alnea*, epitype BPI 877462A. G. *G. incrassata*, holotype BPI 611818A. H, I. *G. monodii*, holotype BPI 877499A. Scale 10 µm.

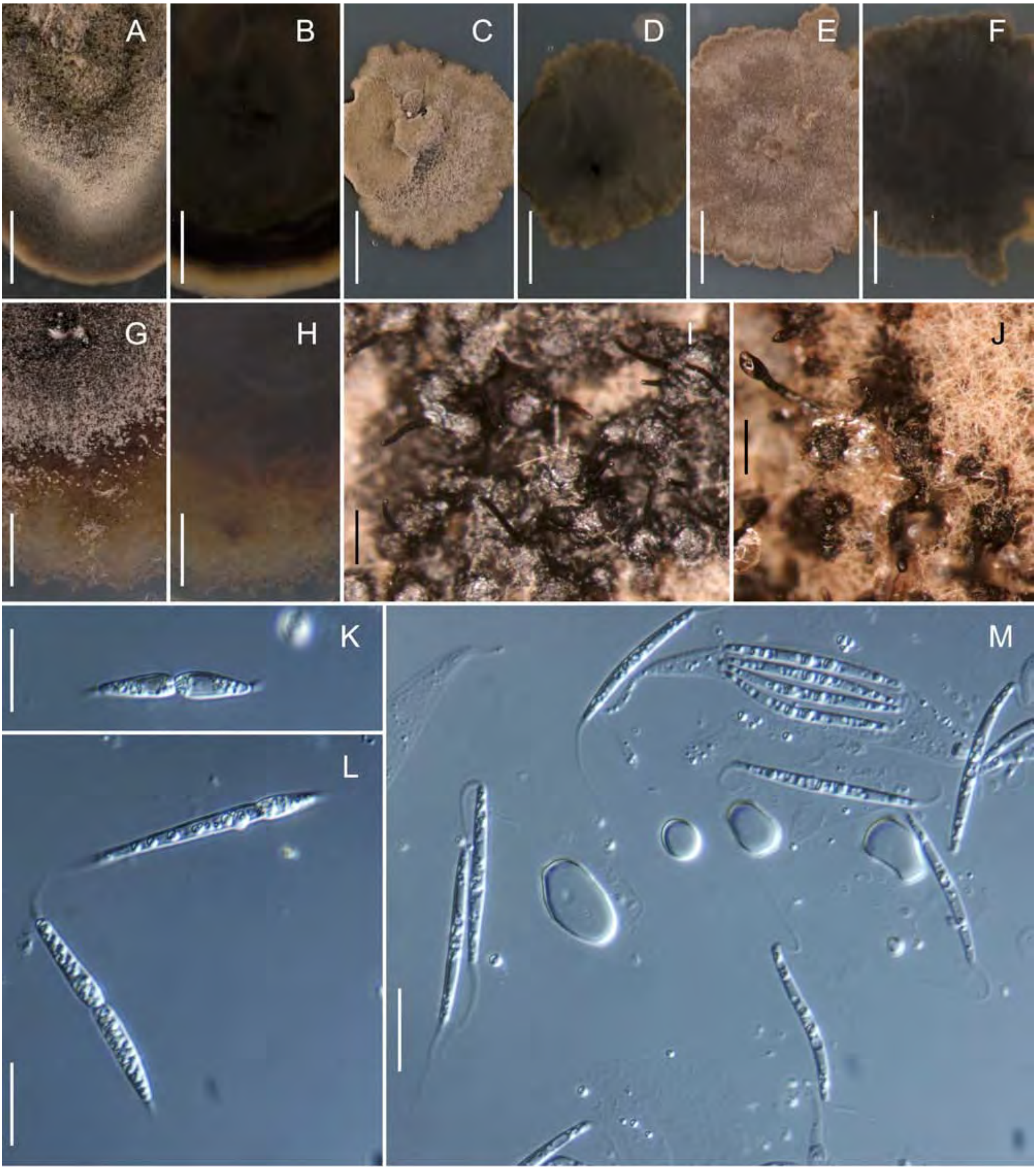


Fig. 4. *Gnomonia gnomon*, cultures. A–F, M. Ex-type CBS 116383. G–L. CBS 121233. A–H. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 ºC. A, C, E, G. Surface. B, D, F, H. Reverse. I, J. Perithecia, 4.5 mo, 2/10 ºC. K–M. Ascospores and asci, 4.5 mo, 2/10 ºC. A, B, G, H, J, M. PDA. C, D, K, L. MEA. E, F, I. MYA. Scale: A–H. 1 cm. I, J. 200 µm. K–M. 10 µm.

1871, G. Winter (BPI 611810); same location, May 1874, G. Winter (BPI 611811); Schleussig, near Leipzig, May 1871, G. Winter (BPI 611812); Thüringen, Steiger near Erfurt, 13 May 1905, collector unknown (BPI 596632); locality unknown, date unknown, J.C. Schmidt & G. Kunze, Deutschlands Schwämme 57, BPI (611814); **Russia**, Nizhniy Novgorod oblast, Pil'na, birch park close to the river P'yana, 20 May 2004, G.M. Sogonova MS0103 (BPI 863598); Novgorod oblast, Kholm, Dendropark, Jun. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0274b (BPI 877514C); Novgorod oblast, Kholm, ulitsa Naberezhnaya Reki Lovat', 07 Jun. 2005, D.N. Borisov MS0275b (BPI 877517C,); **Slovakia**, Prenčov, 28 Mar. 1887, A. Kmet (BPI 611821); **Sweden**, E.M. Fries, Scleromyceti Sueciae 285, BPI (bound); **Switzerland**, Bischofszell, date unknown, H. Wegelin (ZT); Oberbuchsiten, 01 Mar. 1946, coll. J.A. von Arx (ZT); Changins, 1 March 1976, M. Monod, No. 2 (LAU); Vaud, Bex, Le Bévieux, 13 May 1976, M. Monod, No. 47 (LAU); Valais, *Populus nigra*, 13 May 1977, A. Bolay, No. 267 (LAU, culture CBS 829.79); Misox, Grono, 17 May 1988 E. Müller (ZT); Domleschg, Rodel, 04 May 1988, E. Müller (ZT); Albulatal, Filisur, Solis, 20 May 1988, E. Müller (ZT); Schanfigg, Lüen, 24 May 1989, E. Müller (ZT); Vorderrheintal, Panix, 13 June 1989, E. Müller (ZT); Valais, vicinity of Martigny, overwintered but still hanging leaves, 21 May 2005, M. Monod MS0335a (BPI 877499B); Ticino, Monte San Salvatore, 28 May 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0205 (BPI 871054A, culture AR4189 = CBS 121233) GenBank EU254779; Vaud, St-Cergue, 20 May 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0336 (BPI 877492); same data, MS0392 (BPI 877490A) GenBank EU254780; **Ukraine**, Ivano-Frankivsk oblast, Kalkhingel, near Podluze, 12 May 1918, F. Petrak (BPI 611816); **United Kingdom**, England, 1873?, Plowright (BPI 611813).

Notes: *Gnomonia gnomon*, the type species of the genus *Gnomonia*, was described and illustrated by Sogonov *et al.* (2005). This species is generally restricted to *Corylus* spp. in Europe although the one specimen on *Populus* exists for which the host identification has been verified. Species previously reported as *G. gnomon* from North America have been determined to be *G. neognomon* or *G. pendulorum*.

Gnomonia alnea (Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512161. Figs 2C–E; 3D–F.

Basionym: *Sphaeria alnea* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 2: 520. 1823.

≡ *Sphaeriella alnea* (Fr.) Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Europ. 5/6: Tab. 2, Fig. 15. 1869.
≡ *Laestadia alnea* (Fr.) Auersw., Hedwigia 8: 177. 1869.
≡ *Guignardia alnea* (Fr.) Schröt., Pilze Schlesiens 2: 330. 1894.
≡ *Gnomonina alnea* (Fr.) Höhn., Ber. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 35: 628. 1917.
≡ *Plagiostoma alneum* (as *alnea*) (Fr.) Arx, Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 17: 264. 1951.
= *Gnomonia perversa* Rehm, Hedwigia 24: 70. 1885.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, scattered randomly over leaf blade, immersed at first, erumpent or partly erumpent at maturity, black, oblate when moist, 100–140 µm high × 140–240 µm diam, collapsed concave or convex, occasionally irregularly wrinkled or flat when dry. Neck absent, ostiole marginal. Asci fusiform, (47.5–)58–67.5(–78) × (9.5–)12–13(–16) µm (mean = 63 × 12.5, SD 7, 1.5, n=19) , apical ring 4–4.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged obliquely uniseriate or irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores fusiform (13.5–)16–17.5(–20.5) × (3.5–)4–4.5(–5) µm (mean = 17 × 4.5, SD 1.5, 0.5, n=89), l:w (3.1–)3.7–4.3(–5), two-celled with septum located at (44–)48–51(–55) % (mean = 49, SD 3, n=60) of ascospore length, ends blunt, rounded, each cell with two large guttules; appendages ovoid to cuneiform, *ca.* 2 µm long, or absent.

Habitat: On fallen overwintered leaves of *Alnus glutinosa* (L.) Gaertn., *A. incana* (L.) Moench and *A. viridis* (Chaix) DC. (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Czech Republic, Germany, Sweden, Ukraine).

***Lectotype (designated here)*: Sweden,** date unknown, E.M. Fries, Scleromyceti Sueciae 59, specimen bound in Shear's Types and Rarities (BPI 799019).

Additional specimens examined: **Bulgaria,** Sredna Gora Mt (western), Lozenska Planina, along the track to Barbeka Lake locality, near river, 21 May 2005, D. Stoykov MS0310 (BPI 877462A) GenBank EU 254767. **Czech Republic**, Bohemia, 1913, J.A. Stevenson (BPI 611541); Bohemia, Žlutice (Luditz), Krašov (Krasch), Jun. 1913, R. Steppan (BPI 611543); **Germany**, Bielatal near Königstein, Apr. 1884, W. Krieger (BPI 611540, ***lectotype* of *Gnomonia perversa* designated here**); **Ukraine,** Ivano-Frankivsk oblast, Czarny Las, near Rybno, 08 Jun. 1918, F. Petrak (BPI 611542).

Notes: *Gnomonia alnea* is restricted to species of *Alnus* in Europe. The synonymy of *G. perversa* is based on an examination of its type specimen as listed above. The taxonomic synonymy of *Gnomonia vleugelii* Kleb. listed by Monod (1983) is rejected because Monod's description disagrees with the original one. Klebahn (1918) described the species as having necks up to 1 mm long while necks are absent in *G. alnea*. *Gnomonia alnea* is unlike the other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Alnus* in the lack of an elongated neck. *Ophiognomonia alni-viridis, O. ischnostyla* and *O. trientensis* all have elongated necks on the perithecium.

New and revised species of *Gnomonia*

Gnomonia incrassata Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512162, Figs 2F,G; 3G.

Perithecia 130–310 µm alta × 190–380 µm diam. Rostrum 220–420 µm longum, basi 40–65 µm diam, apice 30–50 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, leviter curvatae, (13.5–)15.5–17(–18.5) × (2.5–)3–3.5(–4) µm, L:l (4–)4.5–5(–6). Differt a speciebus aliis *Gnomoniae* ascosporis insigniter constrictis et septatis supra medio, et rostris crassis. *Holotypus*: BPI 611818A.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Refers to thickened ascospore cells separated by the septum and thick necks.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, in irregular groups, immersed at first, erumpent at maturity, black, oblate to spheroidal when moist, 130–310 µm high × 190–380 µm wide, concave when dry. Necks eccentric or central, slightly sinuous, 220–420 µm long, 40–65 µm wide at base, 30–50 µm wide at apex, compressed when dry. Asci fusiform, (46–)49–51(–61.5) × (9.5–)12.5–13.5(–15) µm (mean = 51.5 × 12.5, SD 5, 1.5, n=10), apical ring 2.5–3.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved (13.5–)15.5–17(–18.5) × (2.5–)3–3.5(–4) µm (mean = 16 × 3.5, SD 1, 0.5, n=72), l:w (3.9–)4.5–5.1(–6.2), two-celled, strongly constricted at septum, septum located at (55–)60–65(–75) % (mean = 63, SD 4, n=72) of ascospore length, ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 2 (–3), large and sometimes several smaller guttules; appendages absent or ovoid to subulate to 7 µm long.

Cultures: Not observed.

Habitat: On overwintered fallen leaves of *Corylus avellana* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Czech Republic, France, Germany, Switzerland).

Holotype: **Czech Republic**, Bohemia, Žlutice, Krašov, May 1913, R. Steppan (BPI 611818A).

Additional specimen examined: **France**, Petit Saleve, Geneve, 05 Apr. 1851, J. Müller (BPI 596639); **Germany**, Thüringen, Steiger near Erfurt, 13 May 1905, H. Diedicke Mycotheca Germanica 482 (BPI bound); **Switzerland**, Calancatal, ob Buseno, 17 Jun. 1989, E. Müller (ZT).

Notes: Some of the specimens here regarded as *Gnomonia incrassata* were identified as *Apiognomonia ostryae* by Monod (1983).

Gnomonia monodii Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512163, Figs 2H, I; 3H, I.

Perithecia 180–220 µm high × 270–310 µm diam. Rostrum 320–420 µm longum, basi 40–45 µm diam, apice 35–40 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, rectae vel inaequilaterae, (14–)15–16(–18.5) × (2–)2.5(–3) µm, L:l (5–)5.5–6.5(–7.5). Ad aliis cum rostro

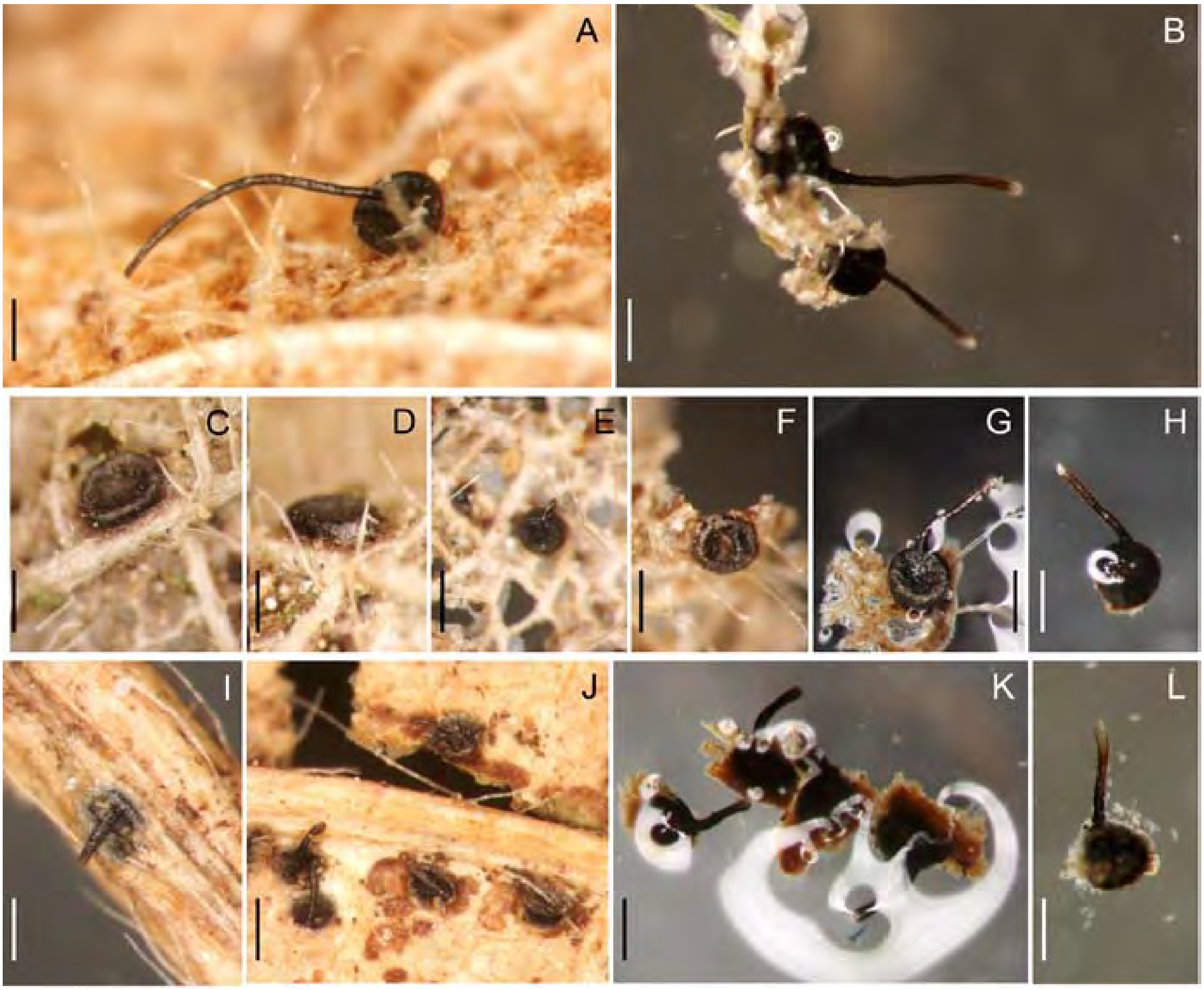


Fig. 5. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A, B. *Gnomonia neognomon*. A. BPI 877466A. B. BPI 877526C. C–H. *G. orcispora*. C, D. BPI 877526A. E–H. Holotype BPI 877465C. I–L. *G. ostryae*. I–K. BPI 611536. L. BPI 871051. A, C–F, I, J. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves. B, H, K, L. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. G. Semi-rehydrated perithecium on a small fragment of a leaf. Scale 200 µm.

eccentrico *Gnomoniae* speciebus ascosporae magnitudine differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877499A.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Named after Michel Monod, Lausanne, Switzerland, in recognition of his contribution to the taxonomy of the *Gnomoniaceae*.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, on leaf blade or veins, in loose irregular groups, immersed at first, erumpent, black, oblate or suboblate when moist, concave when dry, 180–220 µm high × 270–310 µm diam. Necks eccentric, straight or slightly curved, 320–420 µm long, 40–45 µm wide at base, 35–40 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform, (42.5–)45.5–46.5(–51) × 9–11(–13) µm (mean = 46 × 10.5, SD 3, 1.5, n=6), apical ring 2–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores fusiform, straight or inequilateral (14–)15–16(–18.5) × (2–)2.5(–3) µm (mean = 15.5 × 2.5, SD 1, 0.2, n=54), l:w (4.9–)5.7–6.4(–7.3) (mean = 6, SD 0.6, n=54), two-celled, septum located at (53–)60–64(–70) % (mean = 62, SD 4, n=54) of ascospore length, not or slightly constricted at septum, ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 2(–3) large, some smaller, guttules; appendages absent or ovoid, cuneiform or subulate to whip-shaped, to 20 µm long.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Corylus avellana* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Denmark, Switzerland).

Holotype: **Switzerland**, Valais, vicinity of Martigny, on overwintered but still attached leaves, 21 May 2005, M. Monod & M.V. Sogonov MS0335 (BPI 877499A).

Additional specimen examined: **Denmark**, Jylland, Krabbesholm Skov, on leaves of *Corylus avellana*, 07 Apr. 1901, J. Lind (BPI 611819); **Switzerland**, Valais, La Tallaz, vallon de Gueuroz, 05 Jun. 1979, M. Monod, No. 741 (LAU).

Notes: Two of the specimens here regarded as *Gnomonia monodii* were identified as *Apiognomonia ostryae* by Monod (1983).

Gnomonia neognomon Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512254, Figs 5A,B; 6A–C; 7A–O.

Perithecia 170–250 µm alta × 220–370 µm diam. Rostrum 400–1075 µm longum, basi 35–52 µm diam, apice 31–40 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, leviter curvatae, (18.5–)20–22.5(–24.5)×(2–)2(–2.5) µm, L:l (8–)9.5–11(–12.5). Ad alteris *Gnomoniae* speciebus ascosporae longitudine latitudineque differt. Ascosporae

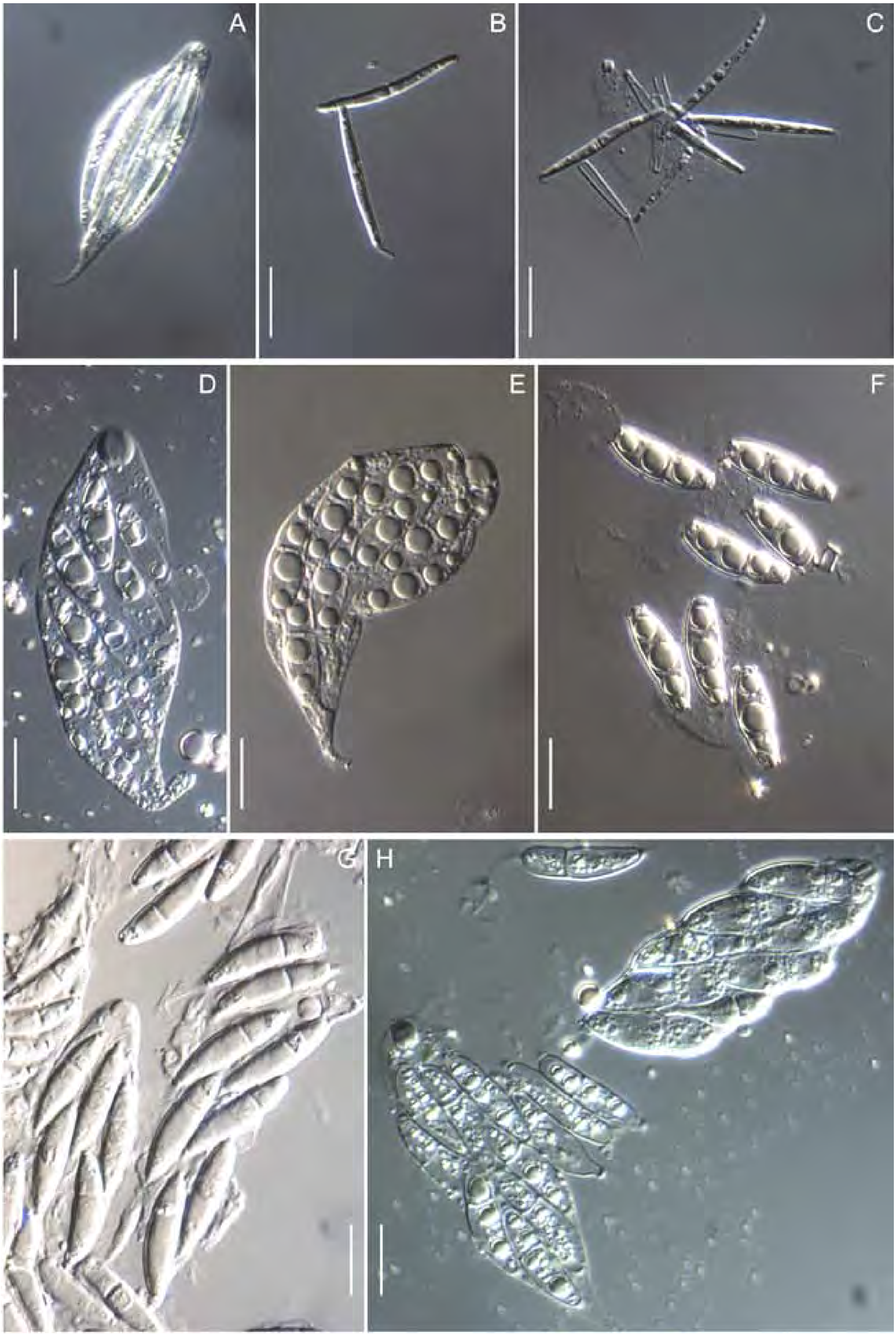


Fig. 6. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A–C. *Gnomonia neognomon*, holotype BPI 877465A. D–F. *G. orcispora*. D. BPI 877466B. E, F. Holotype BPI 877465C. G, H. *G. ostryae*. G. BPI 611536. H. BPI 871051. Scale 10 µm.

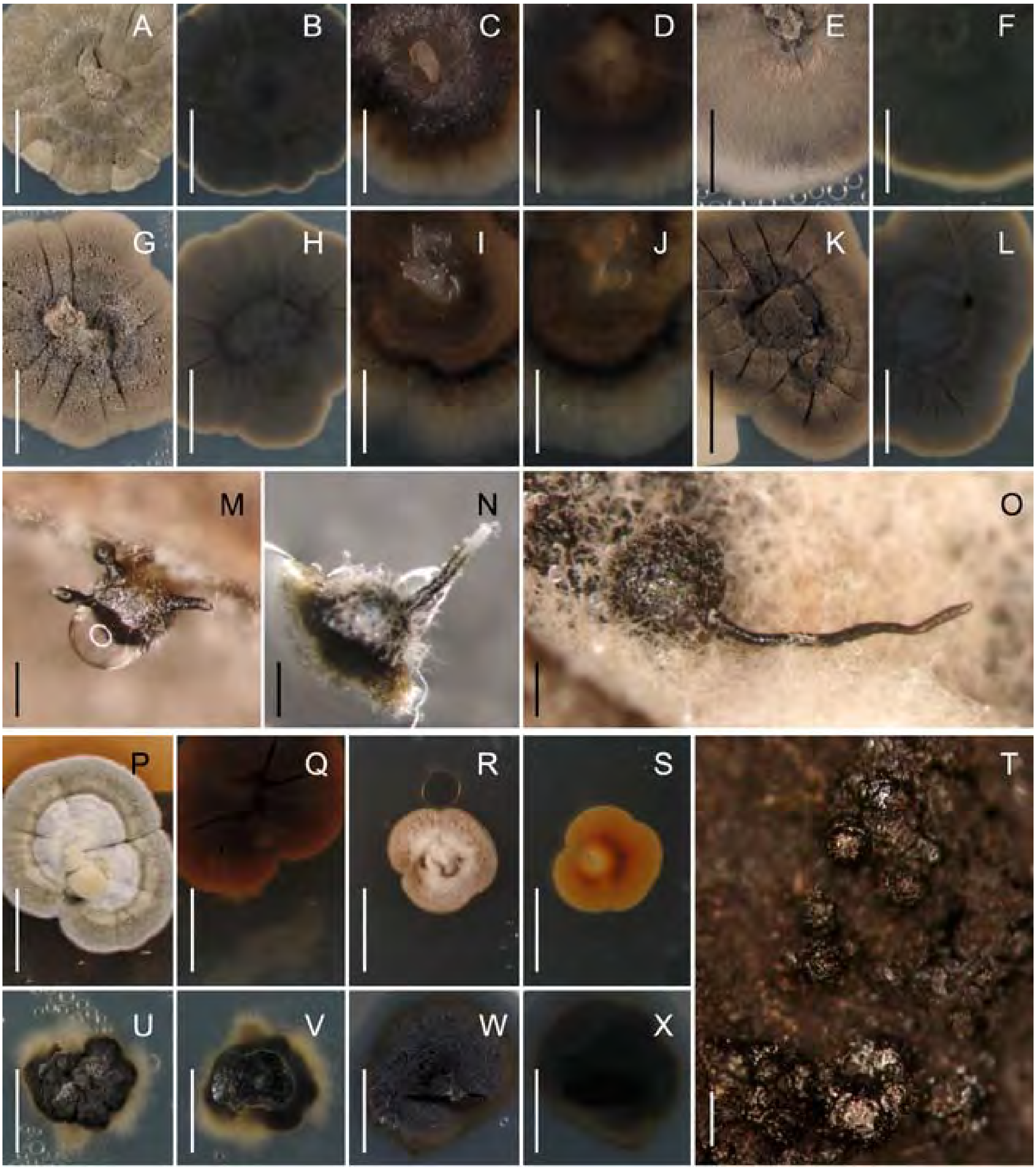


Fig. 7. Culture morphology. A–O. *Gnomonia neognomon*. A–F. CBS 121244. G–L. CBS 121265. M–O. Ex-type CBS 121246. P–X. *G. orcispora*. P–S. AR 4286. T–X. CBS 121247. A–L, P–S, U–X. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 ºC. A, C, E, G, I, K, P, R, U, W. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, Q, S, U, X. Reverse. M–O, T. Perithecia, 2/10 ºC. M, N, T. 4.5 mo. O. 8 mo. A, B, G, H, P, Q, U, V. PDA. C, D, I, J, N, R, S, W, X. MEA. E, F, K– M, O, T. MYA. Scale: A–L, P–S, U–X. 1 cm. M–O, T. 200 µm.

longitudo latitudoque similares *G. gnomon*, sed perithecii rostris longioribus et semper eccentricis differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877465A.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Refers to the morphological similarity with *G. gnomon*.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, loosely scattered on blades and veins, immersed at first, erumpent at maturity, black, suboblate when moist, 170–250 µm high × 220–370 µm diam, concave when dry. Necks eccentric, straight or slightly sinuous, 400–1075 µm long, 35–52 µm wide at base, 31–40 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform, (39.5–)41–44.5(–48.5) × (8–)9–11(–12.5) µm (mean = 43.5 × 10, SD 3, 1.5, n=13), apical ring 1.5–3 µm diam, with eight parallel ascospores. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved, (18.5–)20–22.5(–24.5) × 2–2.5 µm (mean = 21.5 × 2, SD 1.5, 0.2, n=29), l:w (7.9–)9.7–10.8(–12.7) (mean = 10.2, SD 1, n=29), two-celled, slightly constricted at septum, septum located at (45–)49–52(–57) % (mean = 50, SD 3, n=29) of ascospore length, cells tapering, at ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 4–7, guttules, usually one large guttule close to septum; appendages usually 2.5–4 µm long, cuneiform, sometimes absent, sometimes whip-shaped, to 16 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 35 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, radially furrowed, velvety, greyish orange to brownish orange, with droplets of clear exudate; margin well-defined, wavy; reverse dark brown. Colonies on MEA attaining 60 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, pale brown to dark brown, smooth with scant aerial mycelium; margin diffuse, wavy; reverse pale brown to dark brown. Colonies on MYA attaining 40 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat or radially furrowed, greyish brown or pale brown to dark brown, velvety, with scant droplets of clear exudate; margin well-defined, even or broadly wavy; reverse dark brown. Cultures incubated at 2/10 °C dark/light regime produce sterile perithecia after 4.5 mo on MEA and MYA but not on PDA. Perithecia remain sterile.

Habitat: On overwintered fallen or hanging leaves of *Corylus californica* (A. DC.) Rose (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia) and U.S.A. (WA).

Holotype: **U.S.A.,** Washington, Mason Co., Potlatch State Park, next to U.S. route 101, on overwintered fallen leaves, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0364 (BPI 877465A, ex-type culture AR 4287 = CBS 121246) GenBank EU254786.

Additional specimens examined: **Canada**, British Columbia, Vancouver Island, Goldstream Provincial Park, on veins of overwintered but still hanging leaves, 11 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0408b (BPI 877526C, culture AR 4336 = CBS 121265); **U.S.A.**, Washington, Mason Co., Potlatch State Park, on overwintered leaves, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0363 (BPI 877466A, culture AR 4285 = CBS 121244).

Notes: Specimens previously identified as *Gnomonia gnomon* on *Corylus* in North America may actually be *G. neognomon* or *G. pendulorum*.

Gnomonia orcispora Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512164. Figs 5C–H; 6D–F; 7P–X.

Perithecia 150–280 µm alta × 160–310 µm diam. Rostrum usque ad 350 µm longum, basi 32–42 µm diam, apice 24–29 µm diam. Ascosporae ovales, inaequilaterae, (14–)15.5–17.5(–19.5) × (4.5–) 5–5.5(–6) µm. Ad plerumque *Gnomoniae* speciebus ascosporae longitudine latitudineque differt. Ascosporae longitudo latitudoque similares *G. ostryae*, sed ascosporis in extremitatibus hilo terminatis et guttulis majoribus in ascosporae cellulis differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877465C.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Refers to the appearance of spores from Latin *orca* (barrel-shaped) and *spora* (spore).

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, loosely scattered on blades and veins, immersed at first, erumpent at maturity, black, spherical when moist, 150–280 µm high × 160–310 µm diam, concave when dry. Necks marginal, straight or slightly sinuous, absent at ascospore formation, growing at maturity of ascospores, reaching 350 µm long, 32–42 µm wide at base, 24–29 µm wide at apex. Asci oval to fusiform, (53–)58.5–62.5(–69.5) × (19.5–) 20–20.5(–22) µm (mean = 61 × 20.5, SD 5.9, 0.9, n=5), apical ring 5–5.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores with eight ascospores evenly or slightly unevenly parallel. Ascospores oval, inequilateral, (14–)15.5–17.5(–19.5) × (4.5–)5–5.5(–6) µm (mean = 16.5 × 5, SD 1.1, 0.4, n=45), l:w (2.8–)3–3.3(–3.7) (mean = 3.2, SD 0.2, n=45), two-celled, constricted at septum, septum located at (54–)59–63(–66) % (mean = 61, SD 3, n=45) of ascospore length, ends blunt, rounded or somewhat truncated, each cell with two large guttules; appendages navicular, large to 15 µm long, 8 µm wide but very thin and often indistinct, with base surrounded by a pronounced hilum on ascospore wall.

Cultures: Two cultures (CBS 121247 and AR 4286) differ significantly in their morphology. CBS 121247: Colonies on PDA attaining 18 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, irregularly furrowed, shortly velvety, dark brown and dark grey to almost black, with whitish submerged mycelium at margin; margin diffuse, irregular; reverse dark brown, almost black with orange-brown to whitish margins. Colonies on MEA attaining 17 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, glabrous with scant aerial mycelium, black with dark brown margins; margin clear, slightly wavy; black with dark brown margins. AR 4286: Colonies on PDA attaining 33 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, radially furrowed, velvety, whitish to greyish orange, with droplets of clear exudate; margin well-defined, slightly wavy; reverse reddish orange to dark brown; agar stained with orange pigment. Colonies on MEA attaining 15 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, slightly radially furrowed, greyish orange overlaid by white short felty aerial mycelium; margin well-defined, slightly wavy; reverse reddish orange. Sterile perithecia observed in CBS 121247 incubated at 2/10 °C dark/light regime for 4.5 mo on MYA.

Habitat: On overwintered fallen or still hanging leaves of *Corylus californica* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia) and U.S.A. (WA).

Holotype: **U.S.A.,** Washington, Mason Co., Potlatch State Park, next to U.S. route 101, on overwintered fallen leaves, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0364b (BPI 877465C, ex-type culture CBS 121247).

Additional specimen examined: **Canada**, British Columbia, Vancouver Island, Goldstream Provincial Park, on overwintered but still hanging leaves, 11 May 2006, M.V.Sogonov MS0408 (BPI 877526A) GenBank EU254789; **U.S.A.,** Washington, Mason Co., Potlatch State Park, on overwintered fallen leaves, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0363a culture AR 4286 (BPI 877466B).

Notes: Perithecia of *Gnomonia orcispora* have marginal necks and are thus distinct from other species of *Gnomonia* on *Corylus* in North America.

Gnomonia ostryae De Not., Sfer. Ital. cent. 1, fasc. 1: 42. 1863. 5. 8I–L; 6G–H; 8A–H.

≡ *Apiognomonia ostryae* (De Not.) M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 50 1983.
= *Gnomonia veneta* Speg., Michelia 1: 457. 1879.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, on leaf blade or veins, in loose irregular groups, immersed at first, erumpent later, black, oblate or suboblate when moist, 130–200 µm high × 170–260 µm diam, concave when dry. Necks eccentric to marginal, slightly curved, 175–290 µm long, 25–45 µm wide at base, 25–45 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform, 49–57 × 12–16 µm, apical ring 2.9–3.8 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged irregularly multiseriate to obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores varying from fusiform with both ends gradually tapering although rounded at tips to oblanceolate or obovoid, broadened in upper part, with distal end extensively rounded or smoothly truncated, inequilateral, (12.5–)15–17(–20.5) × (3–)3.5–4.5(–6) µm (mean = 16 × 4, SD 1.5, 0.5, n=90), l:w (3–)3.6–4.1(–4.9) (mean = 3.9, SD 0.4), two-celled, constricted at

Fig. 8. Culture morphology. A–H. *Gnomonia ostryae* CBS 121242. I, J. *G. pendulorum* ex-type CBS 121264. K–P. *G. rodmanii* ex-type CBS 121909. A–F, I–P. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 °C. A, C, E, I, K, M, O. Surface. B, D, F, J, L, N, P. Reverse. *G*. Conidiomata, 4 mo, 2/10 °C. H. Conidia, 4.5 mo, 2/10 °C. A, B, G, H, K, L. PDA. C, D, M, N. MEA. E, F, I, J, O, P. MYA. Scale: A–F, I–P. 1 cm. G. 200 µm. H. 10 µm.

septum, septum located at (55–)62–65(–71) % (mean = 63, SD 3) of ascospore length, ascospore cells usually with two large or/and several small guttules; appendages subulate 2–5 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 30 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, radially furrowed, felty orange-white to greyish orange in central part, velvety, dark brownish grey at margin; droplets of clear exudate present all over the colony but more abundant at margin; margin well-defined, crenate; reverse dark brown with pale brown patterns. Colonies on MEA attaining 50 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, superficial, with almost no aerial mycelium, greyish orange, with tufts of orange-white aerial mycelium in central part; margins submerged; margin irregular; reverse greyish orange. Colonies on MYA attaining 30 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, radially furrowed, short felty orange-grey in central part, velvety, dark brownish grey at margin; droplets of clear exudate present all over the colony but more abundant at margin; margin well-defined, crenate; reverse dark brown with pale brown patterns. No perithecia observed in cultures at 2/10 °C dark/light regime. Cultures on PDA after 8 mo at 2/10°C regime produce amorphous slimy conidiomata. Conidia oval or allantoid, 4.9–7.1 × 1.9–2.7 µm.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Ostrya carpinifolia* Scop. (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Italy, Switzerland).

Specimens examined: **Italy**, Varone near Riva (Valsesia), Garda-See, May 1900, H. Rehm (BPI 611536). **Switzerland**, Ticino, Monte San Salvatore, 28 May 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0204, culture CBS 121242 (BPI 871051) GenBank EU254790.

Notes: The asexual state of *Gnomonia ostryae* has been placed in *Cylindrosporella* (Monod, 1983). The varieties of *G. ostryae* as *Apiognomonia ostryae* defined by Monod (1983) are herein recognised as distinct species.

Gnomonia pendulorum Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512165, Figs 8I,J; 9A,B; 10A,B.

Perithecia 230–280 µm alta × 470–580 µm diam. Rostrum 770–970 µm longum, basi 65–70 µm diam, apice 40–55 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, leviter curvatae, (20–)21–22(–23)×(2.5–)3(–3.5) µm, L:l (6–)7–7.5(–8). Similares *G. gnomon*, sed ascosporae latioribus et perithecii rostris longioribus differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877526B.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Refers to the fact that perithecia of this species were found on hanging, overwintered leaves.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, mostly on major veins, immersed at first, later erumpent, black, suboblate when moist, 230–280 µm high × 470–580 µm diam, concave when dry.

Fig. 9. Morphology on natural substrate, perithecia. A, B. *Gnomonia pendulorum*, holotype BPI 877526B. C, D. *G. rodmanii*, holotype BPI 878211A. E–G. *G. skokomishica*. E, G. Holotype BPI 877465B. F. BPI 877535. A, C, E, F. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves. B, D, G. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

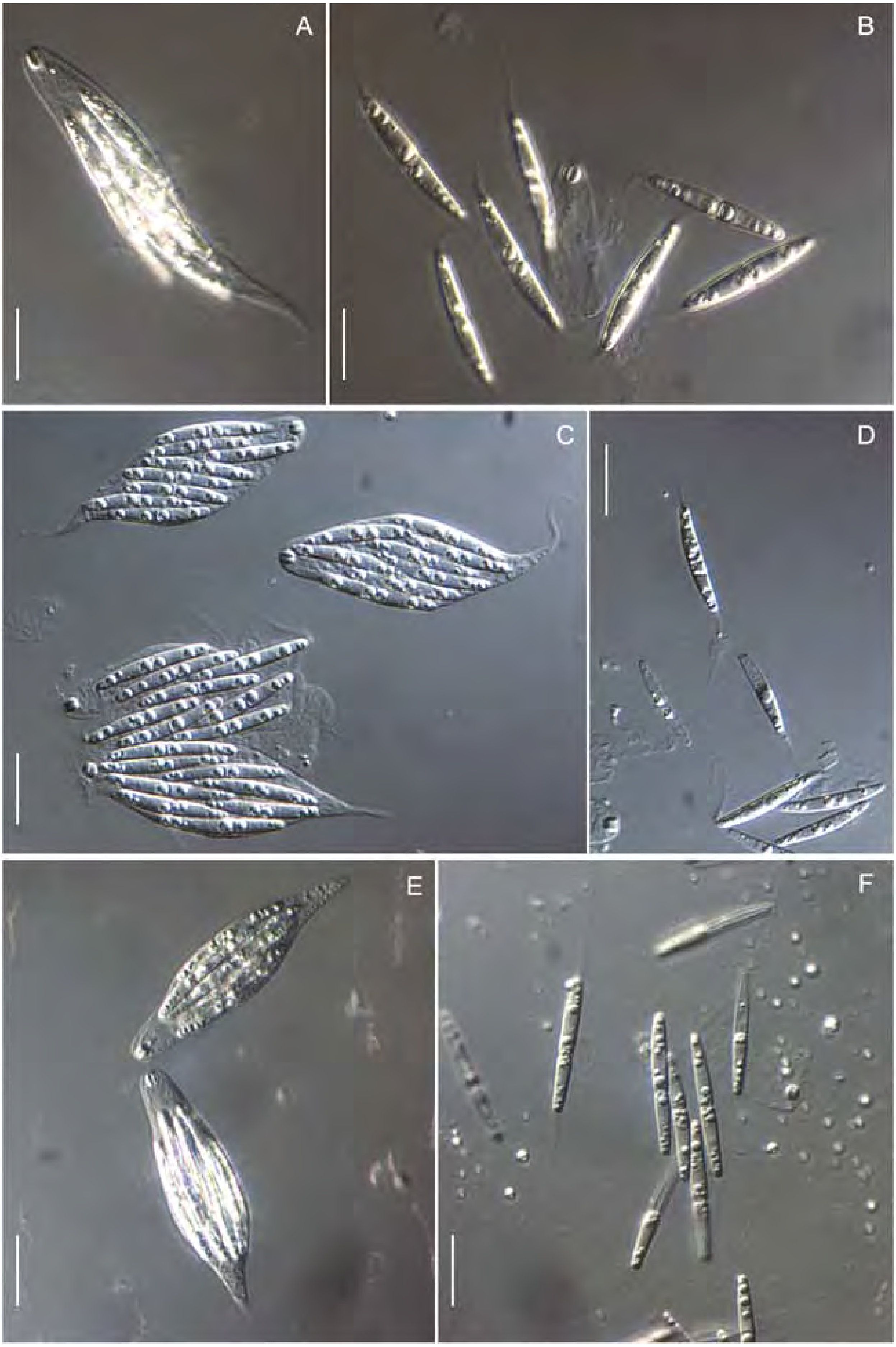


Fig. 10. Morphology on natural substrate, asci and ascospores. A, B. *Gnomonia pendulorum*, holotype BPI 877526B. C, D. G. *rodmanii*, holotype BPI 878211A. E, F. *G. skokomishica*, holotype BPI 877465B. Scale 10 µm.

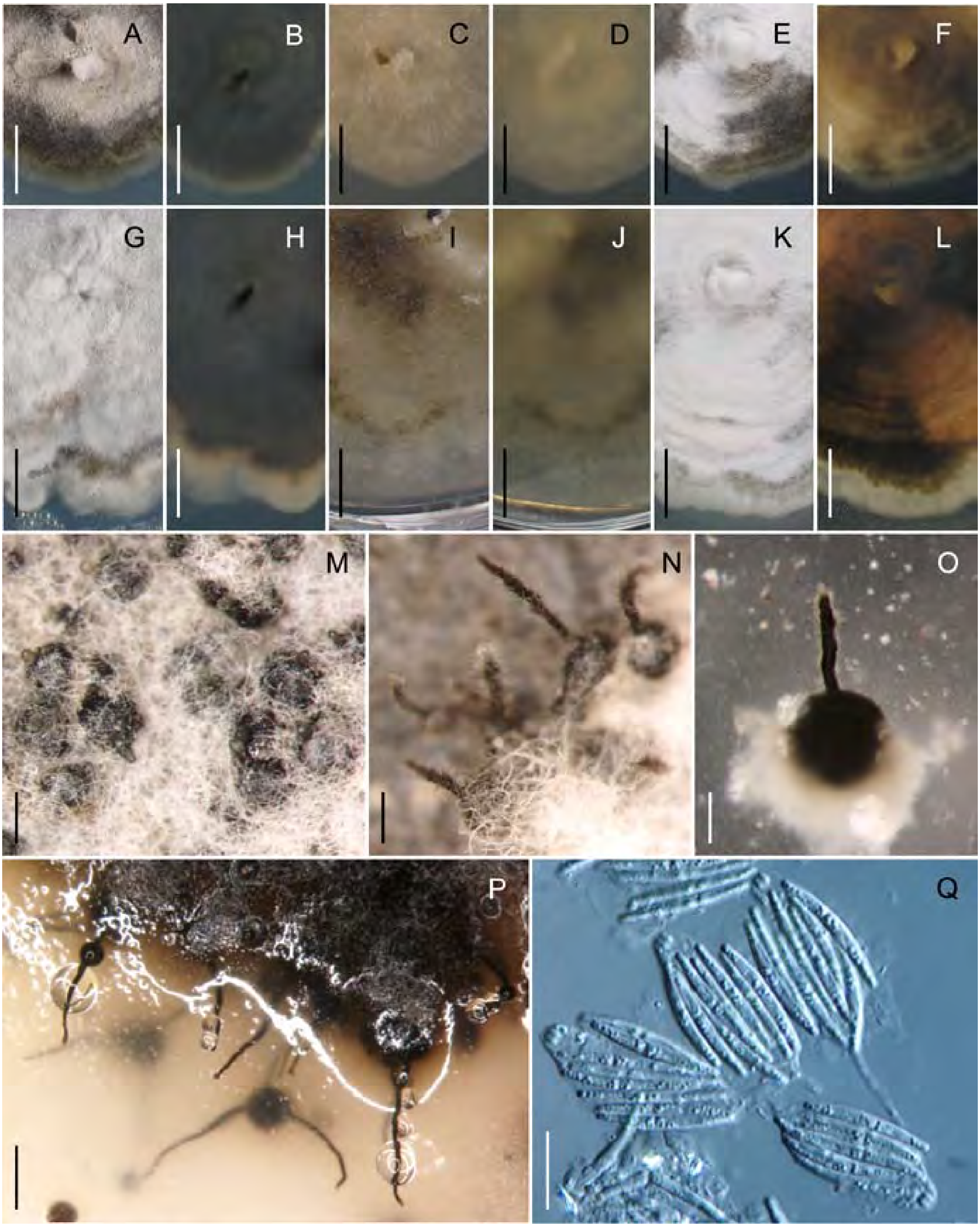


Fig. 11. *Gnomonia skokomishica*, culture morphology. A–L. Ex-type CBS 121245. M–Q. CBS 121398. A–F. Colony habit, 14 d, 23 ºC. G–L. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 ºC. A, C, E, G, I, K. Surface. B, D, F, J, L. Reverse. M–P. Perithecia, 2/10 ºC. M. 40 d. N. 40 d. O. 4.5 mo. P. 8 mo, ×1/2. Q. Asci and ascospores, 8 mo, 2/10 ºC. A, B, G, H, M. PDA. C, D, I, J. MEA. E, F, K, L, N–Q. MYA. Scale: A–L. 1 cm. M–O. 200 µm. P. 500 µm. Q. 10 µm.

Necks central, straight or slightly sinuous, 770–970 µm long, 65–70 µm wide at base, 40–55 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform, 55–60 × 10–11 µm, apical ring 2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged unevenly parallel or irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved (20–)21–22(–23) × (2.5–)3(–3.5) µm (mean = 21.5 × 3, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=16), l:w (6–)6.8–7.4(–8.2) (mean = 7.1, SD 0.6), two-celled, constricted at septum, septum located at (47–)49–51 % (mean = 49, SD 1.5) of ascospore length, ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 2–10 guttules, usually one large guttule close to septum; appendages whip-shaped, 7–32 µm long.

Cultures: Not observed on PDA and MEA. Colonies on MYA attaining 30 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, thick, radially furrowed, short felty, orange-white; margin well-defined, even; reverse orange to brownish orange. Neither perithecia nor conidiomata observed in cultures at 2/10 °C after 4.5 mo.

Habitat: On overwintered dead but still attached leaves of *Corylus californica* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia).

Holotype: **Canada,** British Columbia, Vancouver Island, Goldstream Provincial Park, 11 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0408a (BPI 877526B; ex-type culture CBS 121264) GenBank EU254791.

Notes: Among species of *Gnomonia* on *Corylus*, *G. pendulorum* in North America is similar to *Gnomonia gnomon* in Europe in having a central neck on the perithecia.

Gnomonia rodmanii Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512166, Figs 8K–P; 9C,D; 10C,D.

Perithecia 180–260 µm alta × 220–330 µm diam. Rostrum 300–530 µm longum, basi 41–48 µm diam, apice 22–28 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, rectae, interdum leviter curvatae, (13.5–)15–16.5(–18.5) × 2–2.5 µm, L:l (6–)6.5–7.5(–8.5). Abd aliis cum rostro eccentrico *Gnomoniae* speciebus ascosporae longitudine latitudineque differt. Ascosporae longitudo latitudoque similares *G. monodii* et *G. virginianae*, sed septi positione et hospitis genere differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 878211A.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Named after Dr. James Rodman in recognition of his promotion of taxonomic research. The holotype specimen of this species was collected during the 6th meeting of National Science Foundation Partnership for Enhancing Expertise in Taxonomy program that was initiated by Dr. Rodman.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, mostly next to midrib but some scattered over leaf blade, immersed at first, erumpent at maturity, black, suboblate when moist, 180–260 µm high × 220–330 µm diam, concave when dry. Necks eccentric, slightly sinuous, 300–530 µm long, 41–48 µm wide at base, 22–28 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with narrow tapering stipe, (40.5–)43.5–46(–50.5) × (11–)13–14(–14.5) µm (mean = 45 × 13, SD 2.4, 1.1, n=11), apical ring 2–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged irregularly multiseriate to obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores fusiform, straight, occasionally slightly curved, (13.5–)15–16.5(–18.5) × 2–2.5 µm (mean = 16 × 2.5, SD 1.1, 0.2, n=64), l:w (5.8–)6.6–7.3(–8.3) (mean = 6.9, SD 0.5), two-celled, not constricted at septum, septum located at (41–)48–50(–55) % (mean = 49, SD 2) of ascospore length, cells tapering, at ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 2–4 guttules, usually one large guttule close to septum; appendages whip-shaped, to 30 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 85 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, loosely velvety, granular from young perithecia in central part, dark brown; margin diffuse; reverse black. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, dark brown to black, smooth with scant appressed aerial mycelium, with black dots of submerged young perithecia; margin diffuse; reverse black. Colonies on MYA attaining 85 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, shallowly and irregularly furrowed in centre, flat at marginal parts, velvety, greyish dark brown to black; margin diffuse; reverse dark brown to black.

Habitat: On overwintered fallen leaves of *Carpinus caroliniana* Walter (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (GA).

Holotype: **U.S.A.**, Georgia, Clarke Co., Athens, Botanical Garden, Orange Trail, 28 Mar. 2007, M.V. Sogonov MS0535 (BPI 878211A, ex-type culture CBS 121909).

Notes: Among species of *Gnomonia* on *Carpinus*, *G. rodmanii* has an elongated, eccentric neck on each perithecium unlike *G. arnstaeditensis* in which an elongated neck is lacking. In addition, the necks of *G. rodmanii* lack a collar unlike *G. amoena* that has a central neck surrounded by a collar and is unlike *G. carpinicola,* a species having two or three necks on each perithecium.

Gnomonia skokomishica Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB512167, Figs 9E–G; 10E,F; 11A–L.

Perithecia 190–340 µm alta × 260–480 µm diam. Rostrum 610–930 µm longum, basi (34.5–)36.5–42(–44) µm diam, apice (22.5–)29.5–34.5(–37) µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, rectae, (16.5–)17.5–19(–20.5) × 2–2.5(–3) µm, L:l (7–)7.5–8.5(–9.5). Similares *G. gnomon*, sed ascosporae latioribus et ascosporarum septis leviter sed semper supra medio differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877465B.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Refers to the Native American tribe near whose reservation the holotype was collected.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, scattered loosely on midribs or in dense groups on petioles, immersed at first, erumpent, partly erumpent or immersed at maturity, black, oblate when moist, 190–340 µm high × 260–480 µm diam, concave when dry. Necks central, curved, 610–930 µm long (mean = 722, SD 134, n=6), (34.5–)36.5–42(–44) µm wide at base, (22.5–)29.5–34.5(–37) µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with tapering stipe, (38.5–)40–46.5(–51) × (8.5–)10–10.5(–11.5) µm (mean = 43.5 × 10, SD 4, 1, n=12), apical ring 2–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged evenly or unevenly parallel. Ascospores fusiform, straight (16.5–)17.5–19(–20.5) × 2–2.5(–3) µm (mean = 18.5 × 2.5, SD 1, 0.1, n=37), l:w (6.8–)7.5–8.5(–9.6) (mean = 8, SD 0.7, n=37), two-celled, constricted at septum, septum located at (51)54–58(–62) % (mean = 56, SD 3) of ascospore length, each cell with 2–3 large or one large and 3–5,

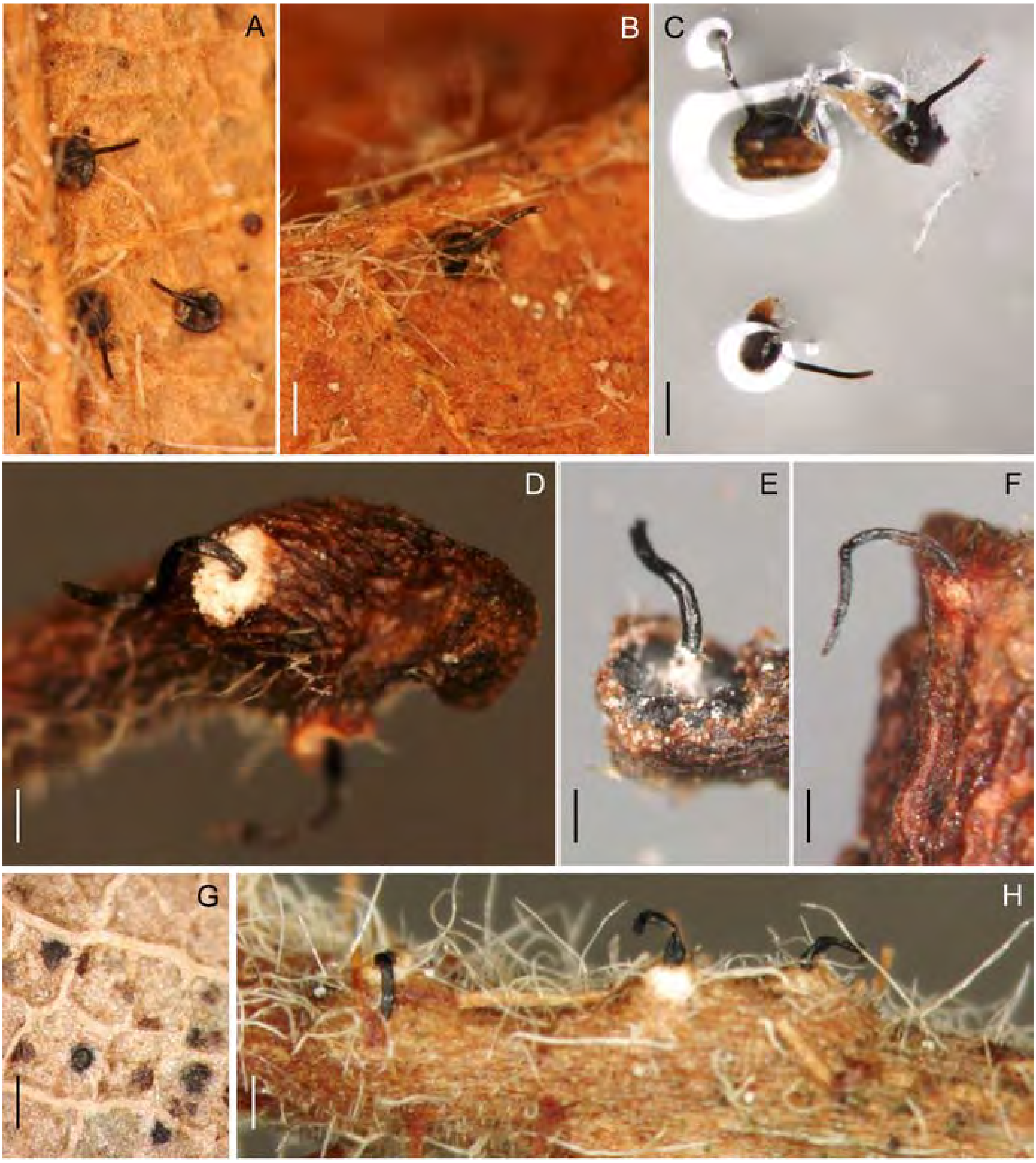


Fig. 12. Morphology on natural substrate, perithecia. A–C. *Gnomonia virginianae*. A. BPI 878210. B. BPI 877565A. C. BPI 878209. D–F. *G. amoena*. D, E. BPI 877469. F. BPI 877468. G. *G. arnstadiensis*, BPI 877470. H. *G. pseudoamoena*, BPI 877516. A, B, D, F–H. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves and petioles. C. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. E. Air-dry perithecium on fragment of petiole with removed outer tissue. Scale 200 µm.

smaller guttules, largest guttule close to septum; appendages whip-shaped to 27 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA and MYA at 23 °C initially forming velvety pale brown or brown surface, later overgrown by orange-grey to whitish (PDA) or snow-white (MYA) short felty mycelium expanding from the centre of colonies, attaining 80 mm diam after 40 d; margin well-defined, low, wavy or irregularly serrate; reverse greyish brown to dark brown. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, thin, greyish orange for the most part, with dark brown areas or almost entirely dark brown, thin, smooth with scant appressed aerial mycelium, with black dots of submerged young perithecia; margin diffuse; reverse of same colours as front side. Cultures at 2/10 °C produce sterile perithecia after 4.5 mo on PDA and MYA, asci and ascospores were observed only on MYA in CBS 121245 after 8 mo at 2/10 C. Perithecia produced in culture often with 2–3, rarely 4 necks; necks often hairy. Ascospores similar to those on natural substrates.

Habitat: On overwintered fallen leaves of *Corylus californica* (*Betulaceae*).
Distribution: U.S.A. (WA).

Holotype: **U.S.A.,** Washington, Mason Co., Potlatch State Park, next to U.S. route 101, on overwintered fallen leaves, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0364a (BPI 877465B, ex-type culture CBS 121245).

Additional specimen examined: **U.S.A.**, Washington, King Co., Tiger Mountain State Forest, near U.S. route 18, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0393 (BPI 877535, culture CBS 121398) GenBank EU254798.

Notes: This new taxon is similar to *Gnomonia californica* described by Monod (1983) as compared with the description and illustrations only. According to Monod the type specimen of *G. californica* is deposited in TRTC from where it was requested but was not found. *Gnomonia skokomishica* lacks a dark red collar as described for *G. californica* by Monod (1983) as "collum rubrum rostrum cingens ex substrato", "le substrat forme une couronne rougeâtre, non pulvérulente à la sortie du bec". In addition *G. skokomishica* has a submedian ascospore septum while *G. californica* is described as having a median septum ("ascosporae… septatae dimidio longitudinis", "ascospores… cloisonnées à mi-longueur") (Monod 1983).

Gnomonia virginianae Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512168. Figs 12A–C; 13A–C; 14A–F.

Perithecia 115–160 µm high × 150–260 µm diam. Rostrum 200–430 µm longum, basi 21–33 µm diam, apice 18–28 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, leviter curvatae, (12–)13–14(–14.5) × (2–) 2.5–3 µm, L:l (4–)4.5–5(–6). Ad plerumque cum rostro eccentrico *Gnomoniae* speciebus ascosporae longitudine latitudineque differt. Ascosporae longitudo latitudoque similares *G. romanii*, sed septi positione et hospitis genere differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 844264.

Anamorph: Unknown.

Etymology: Refers to species epithet of the host plant.

Perithecia hypophyllous, on leaf blade or veins, in loose irregular groups, immersed at first, erumpent later, black, suboblate to oblate spheroidal when moist, 115–160 µm high × 150–260 µm diam, concave when dry. Necks marginal, straight or slightly sinuous, 200–430 µm long, 21–33 µm wide at base, 18–28 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with narrow tapering stipe, (33–)34.5–42(–47.5) × (8–)9.5–11(–14) µm (mean = 38.5 × 10.5, SD 5, 1.5, n=14) , apical ring 2–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged unevenly parallel, less commonly in evenly parallel or irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved (12–)13–14(–14.5) × (2–)2.5–3 µm (mean = 13.5 × 2.5, SD 0.5, 0.2, n=47), l:w (4.2–)4.7–5.3(–5.8) (mean = 5, SD 0.4), two-celled, slightly constricted at septum, septum located at (55–)59–62(–66) % (mean = 61.5, SD 3) of ascospore length, cells tapering, at ends blunt, rounded, distal cell usually with two, basal cell with two or three large guttules, several smaller guttules may be present in each cell; appendages whip-shaped, 7–45 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 30 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, with knobbed surface, velvety, greyish orange, brownish orange, pale brown or brownish grey, with droplets of clear exudate; margin well-defined, irregular; reverse pale brown to dark brown. Colonies on MEA attaining 30 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, radially wrinkled and furrowed, velvety, orange-grey to brownish orange; margins with two brims differing from the rest of colony, 1–2 mm wide each, a dark brown velvety inner brim and greyish orange waxy outer brim; margin well-defined, even; reverse greyish orange and orange-grey to brownish orange and brown. Colonies on MYA attaining 22 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, densely radially wrinkled, velvety to felty, orange-white with pale brown 3 mm brim; margin well-defined, even; reverse greyish brown to pale brown. Neither perithecia nor conidiomata observed in cultures on PDA, MEA and MYA after 8 mo at 2/10 C. Scarce fertile perithecia were observed in cultures on CMA after 5 mo at 15 °C in darkness.

Habitat: On overwintered fallen leaves of *Ostrya virginiana* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (AR, GA, MD, NC).

Holotype: **U.S.A.,** Maryland, Montgomery Co., Chesapeake & Ohio Canal National Historic Park, 10 April 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0016 (BPI 844264, ex type culture CBS 121913).

Additional specimens examined: **U.S.A.**, Arkansas, Ozark Natural Science Center, 21 June 2006, L.N. Vasilyeva (BPI 877565A) GenBank EU254804; Georgia, Clarke Co., Athens, Oconee Forest Park, 30 March 2007, M.V. Sogonov MS0532 (BPI 878209) GenBank EU254805; Georgia, Clarke Co., Athens, Botanical Garden, Orange Trail, 28 March 2007, M.V. Sogonov MS0534 (BPI 878210); Maryland, Mongomery Co., Chesapeake & Ohio Canal National Historic Park, 10 April 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0023 (BPI 877564) GenBank EU254802; North Carolina, Wake Co., Raleigh, William B. Umstead State Park, hardwood forest, 03 April 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0169 (BPI 877566) GenBank EU254803; same collecting data MS0170 (BPI 877422).

Notes: *Gnomonia virginianae* is the only species of *Gnomonia* on *Ostrya* in North America and is distinct from the two European species on *Ostrya*, *G. arnestadtiensis* and *G. ostryae*. *Gnomonia arnstadtiensis* has perithecia lacking an elongated neck while ascospores of *G. ostryae* are longer and wider than those of *G. virginianae*. Many specimens of *Gnomonia virginianae* were identified as *Apiognomonia ostryae* variété 2 by Monod (1983).

Additional species accepted in *Gnomonia*

Gnomonia amoena (Nees : Fr.) Ces. & De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1: 232. 1863.
Figs 12D–F; 13D,E; 14G–L.

≡ *Sphaeria amoena* Nees : Fr., Nova Acta Acad. Caes. Leop.-Carol. Nat. Cur. 9: 257. 1818 : Syst. Mycol. 2: 517. 1823.
≡ *Gnomoniella amoena* (Nees : Fr.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 414. 1882.

Habitat: On dead leaves and petioles of *Carpinus betulus* and *C. caroliniana* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Germany, Switzerland) and U.S.A. (TN).

Specimens examined: **Switzerland,** Lausanne, on overwintered leaves of *Carpinus betulus*, 25 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877468) GenBank EU254770; Vaud, near hospital St-Loup, on overwintered leaves of *Carpinus betulus*, 24 May 2005, EU254769.

Notes: *Gnomonia amoena* is unique among species of *Gnomonia* on *Carpinus* in having a distinct collar around the central neck. Monod (1983) provides a detailed description of this species. Barr (1978) erred in reporting this species on *Corylus* based on specimens later identified by Monod (1983) as *G. californica* M.

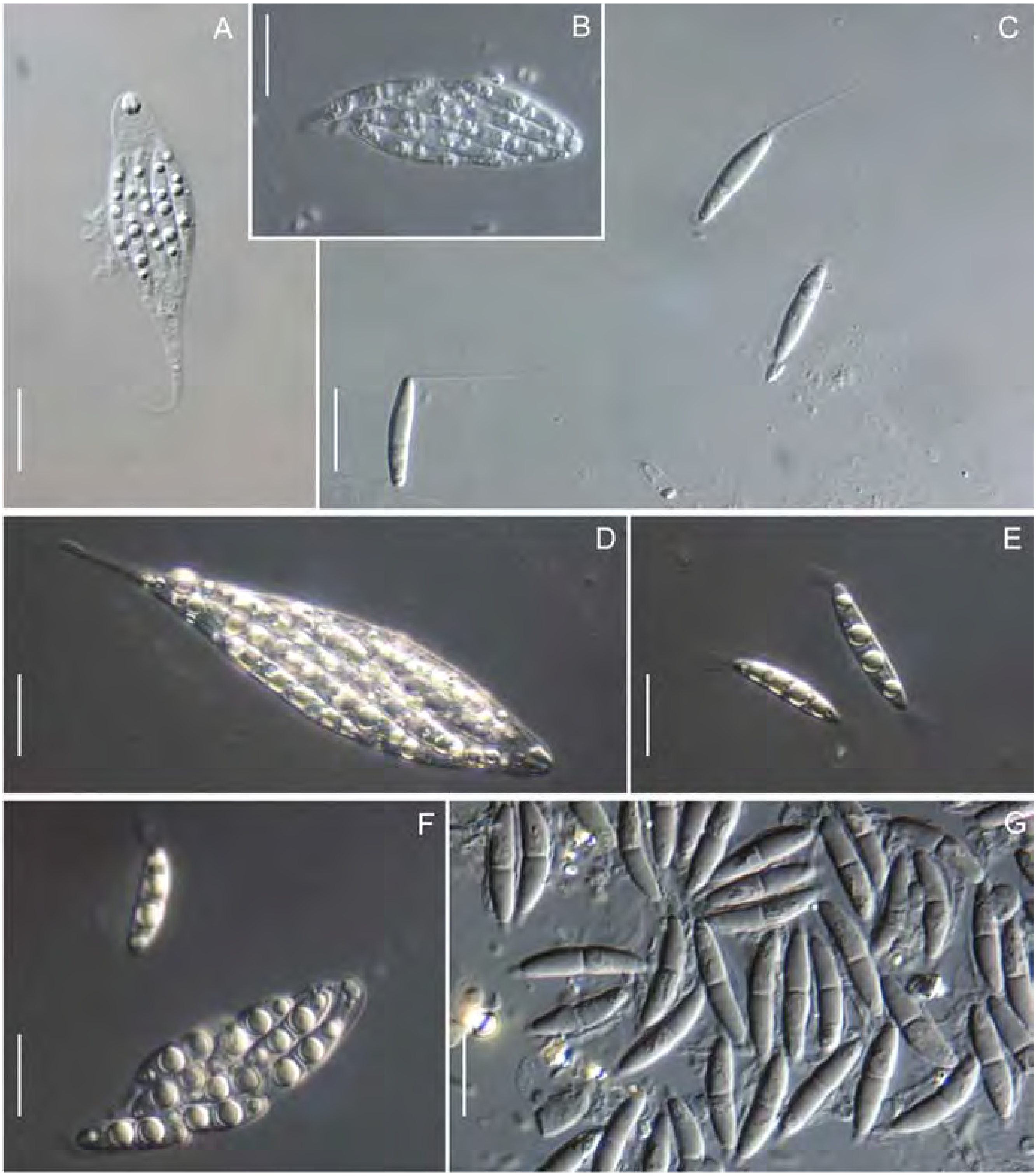


Fig. 13. Morphology on natural substrate, asci and ascospores. A–C. *Gnomonia viriginianae*. A. BPI 877565A. B. Holotype BPI 844264. C. BPI 878209. D, E. *G. amoena*, BPI 877469. F, G. *G. pseudoamoena*. F. BPI 877518. G. Stirpes Cryptogamae Vogeso-Rhenanae 1251, BPI bound. Scale 10 µm.

Monod. Specimens of *G. amoena* on *Liquidambar styraciflua* L. are reidentified as *Ambarignomonia petiolorum*.

Gnomonia arnstadtiensis Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Europ. 5/6: 22. 1869. Fig. 12G.

≡ *Plagiostoma arnstadtiense* (Auersw.) M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 143. 1983.

= *Hypospila rehmii* Sacc., Syll. Fung. 2: 189. 1883 *fide* Monod 1983.

≡ *Gnomonina rehmii* (Sacc.) Höhn., Ann. Mycol. 16: 52. 1918.

≡ *Plagiostoma rehmii* (Sacc.) Arx, Antonie van Leeuwenhoek 17: 264. 1951.

Habitat: On fallen leaves of *Carpinus betulus* and *Ostrya carpinifolia* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Germany, Switzerland, “Yugoslavia”)

Specimens examined: Bulgaria, Mt Belasitsa, nearby Belasitsa challet, alt. *ca.* 750 m, on overwintered leaves of *Ostrya carpinifolia*, 30 Apr 2005, Stoykov, D. (BPI 877470) GenBank EU254772; Balkan foot-hill region, Golyama Zhelyazna village, Promkombinat locality, on overwintered leaves of *Ostrya carpinifolia*, 4 Apr 2005, Stoykov, D. (BPI 877472B) GenBank EU254773.

Notes: *Gnomonia arnstadtiensis* is unique among species of

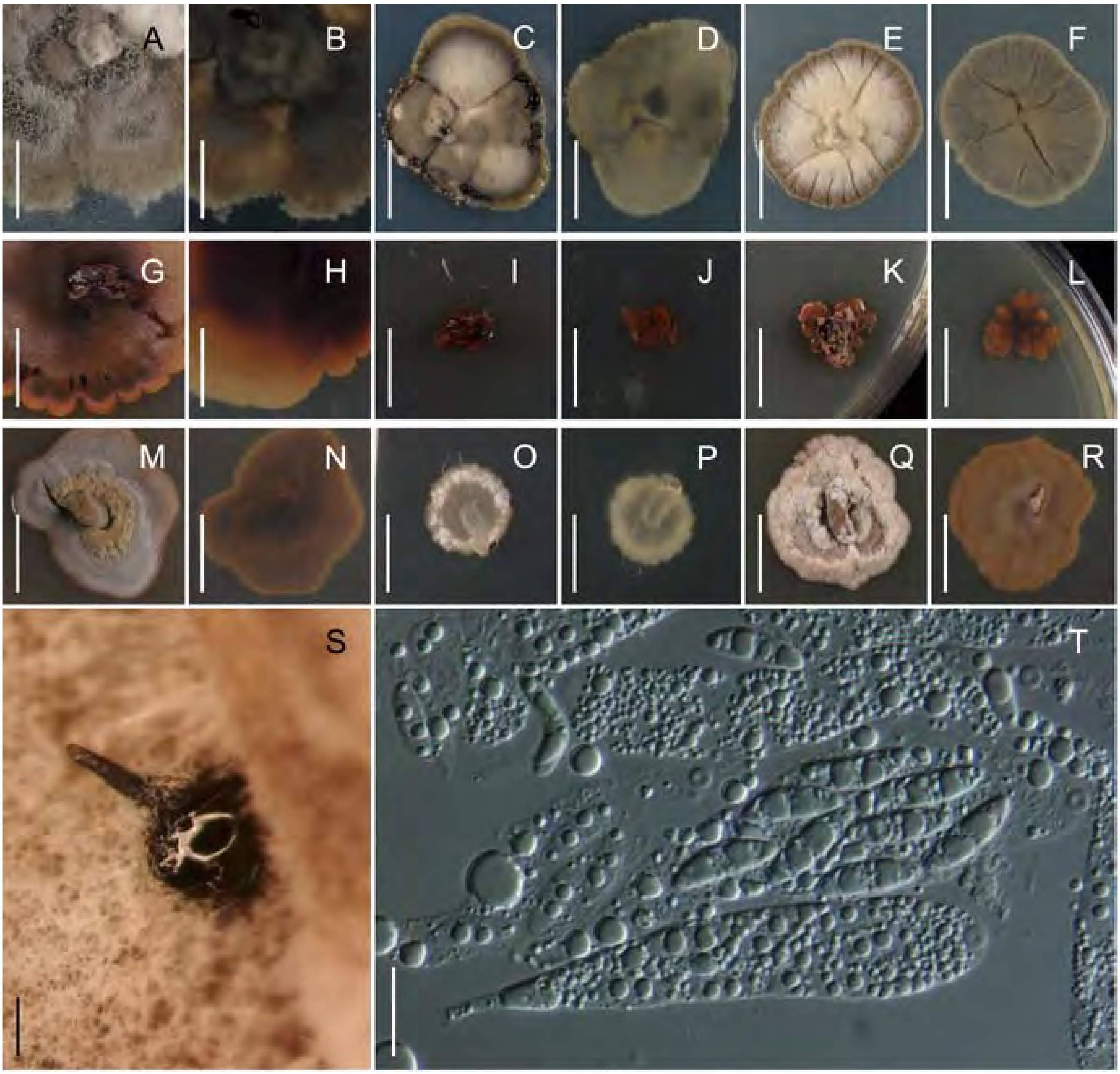


Fig. 14. Culture morphology. A–F. *Gnomonia virginianae* ex-type CBS 121913. G–L. *G. amoena* CBS 121262. M–T. *G. pseudoamoena* CBS 121261. A–R. Colony habit. A–N, Q, R. 40 d, 23 ºC. O, P. 14 d, 23 ºC. S. A, C, E, G, I, K, M, O, Q. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, N, P, R. Reverse. Perithecium, 4.5 mo, 2/10 ºC. T. Asci, 4.5 mo, 2/10 ºC. A, B, G, H, M, N. PDA. C, D, I, J, O, P, S, T. MEA. E, F, K, L, Q, R. MYA. Scale: A–R. 1 cm. S. 200 µm. T. 10 µm.

Gnomonia on *Carpinus* and *Ostrya* in lacking an elongated neck on the perithecium.

Gnomonia carpinicola (Höhn.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512169.

Basionym: *Plagiostomella carpinicola* Höhn., Ann. Mycol. 16: 52. 1918.
≡ *Apioplagiostoma carpinicola* (Höhn.) M.E. Barr, Mycol. Mem. 7: 103. 1978.
= *Gnomonia stahlii* Kleb., Haupt- und Nebenfruchtformen der Ascomyzeten: 279. 1918 *fide* Monod 1983.
= *Apiospora carpinea* Rehm, Ber. naturalist. Ver. Augburg 26: 119. 1881 non *Gnomonia carpinea* (Fr.) Kleb. 1918 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On fallen leaves of *Carpinus betulus* L. (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Germany, Switzerland).

Notes: The perithecia of *Gnomonia carpinicola* are unusual in often having two or three necks emerging on both sides of the leaf blades. In addition the ascospores have a submedian septum.

Gnomonia pseudoamoena M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 86. 1983. Figs 12H; 13F,G; 14M–T.

Habitat: On fallen leaves of *Corylus avellana* and *C. californica* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia) and Europe (Bulgaria, Germany, Sweden, Switzerland)

Specimens examined: **Switzerland,** Vaud, near hospital St-Loup, on overwintered leaves of *Corylus avellana*, 24 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sognov (BPI 877512) GenBank EU254794; Flühli, on overwintered leaves of *Corylus avellana*, 27 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877513) GenBank EU254793; same as above (BPI 877516) GenBank EU254792.

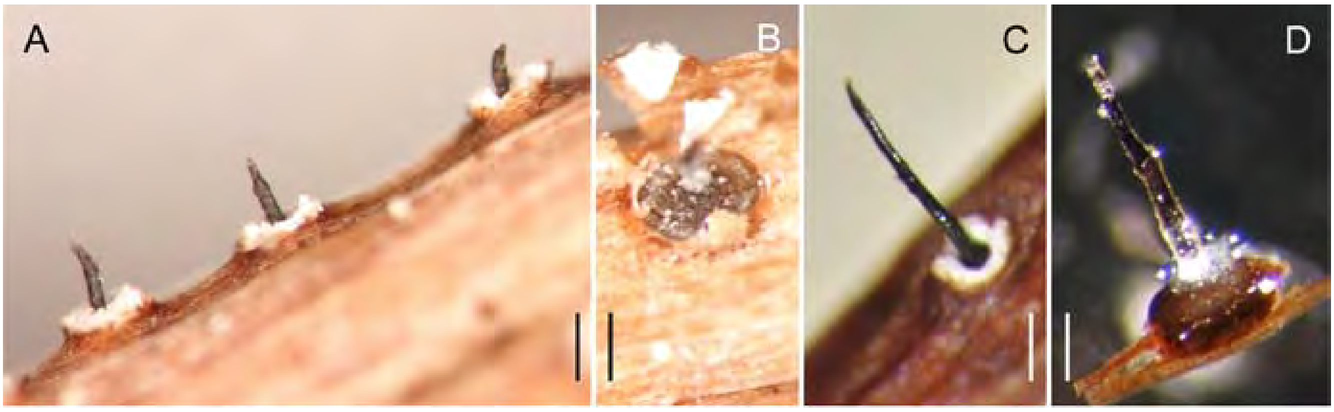


Fig. 15. Morphology on natural substrate, perithecia. *Ambarignomonia petiolorum*. A, B. Epitype BPI 844274. C, D. BPI 877511. A, C. Intact air-dry perithecia on petioles. B. Air-dry perithecium on fragment of petiole with removed outer tissue. D. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

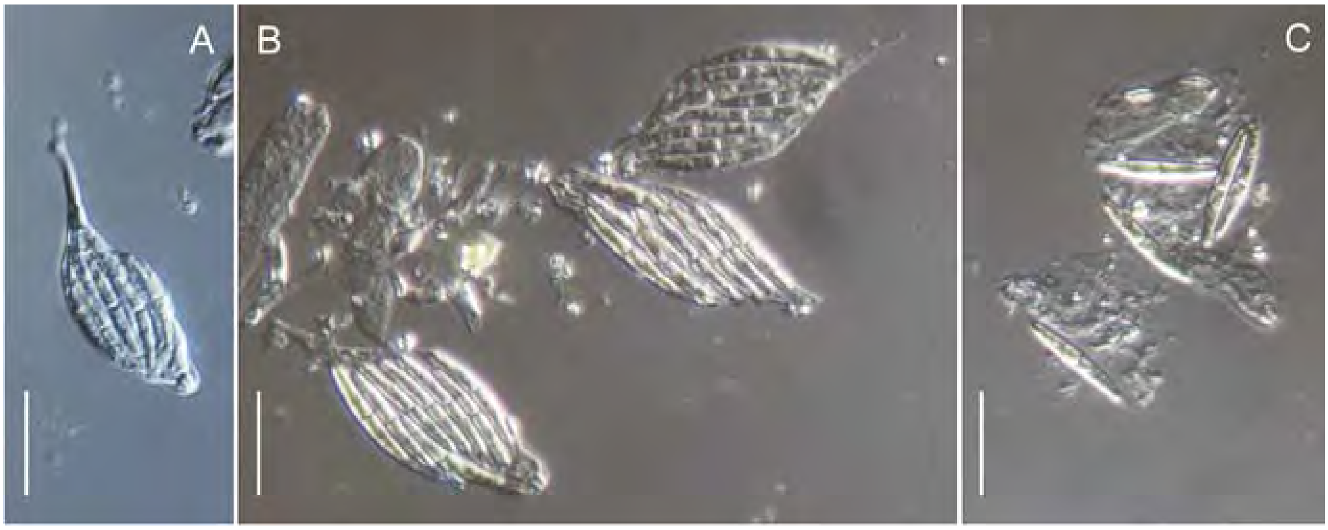


Fig. 16. Morphology on natural substrate, asci and ascospores. *Ambarignomonia petiolorum*. A. Epitype BPI 844274. B, C. BPI 877509. Scale 10 µm.

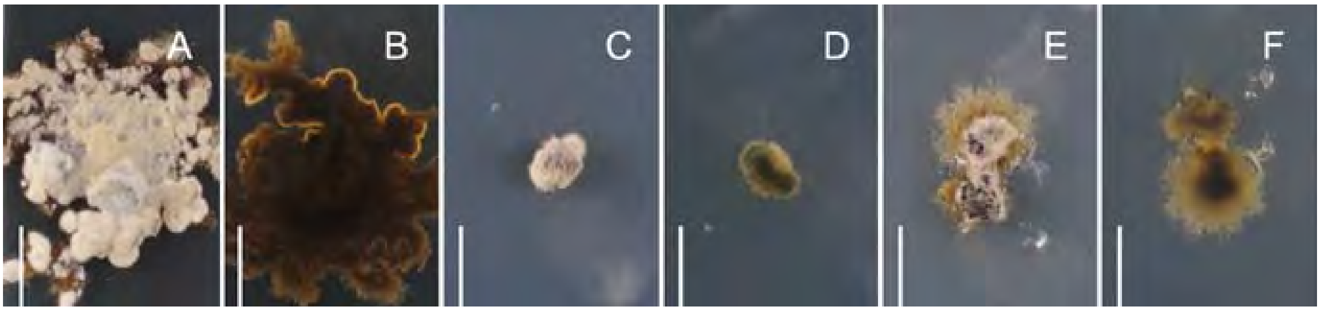


Fig. 17. *Ambarignomonia petiolorum* ex-type CBS 121227, culture morphology, colony habit. A, C, E. Surface. B, D, F. Reverse. A, B. PDA. C, D. MEA. E, F. MYA. Scale 1 cm.

Notes: *Gnomonia pseudoamoena* is unique among species of *Gnomonia* on *Corylus* in having a distinct collar around the central neck. Stoykov & Denchev (2006) reported this species from Bulgaria as *G. amoena*.

AMBARIGNOMONIA Sogonov **gen. nov**. MycoBank MB 512170.

Perithecia solitaria, sine stromate, immerse, in foliis caducis, in sicco concava. Rostri centralia, recti, apice contracti, basi circumcincti collo albo pulveraceo. Ascosporae fusiformes, bicellulares. *Holotypus*: *Ambarignomonia petiolorum* (Schwein. : Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.**

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, on fallen leaves, on petioles and basal parts of major veins of fallen leaves, immersed, black, suboblate when moist, concave when dry, round in top view. Necks central, straight, tapering to their ends, at base surrounded by white powdery collar not soluble in water or 3 % KOH, length 3–4 times greater than perithecial diam. Asci fusiform, with apical ring, with eight spores arranged irregularly fasciculate. Ascospores fusiform, l:w *ca.* 7, two-celled; appendages ovoid to subulate. Colonies usually slowly to moderately growing, reaching 0.5 cm diam or less in 2 wk at 23 °C dark/light. Colony surface glabrous, sometimes velvety in central part, yellowish brown. Conidiogenous structures or perithecia never formed in culture. Known only from *Liquidambar styraciflua* (*Hamamelidaceae*).

Ambarignomonia petiolorum (Schwein. : Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512171. Figs 15A–D; 16A–C; 17A–F.

Basionym: *Sphaeria petiolorum* Schwein. : Fr., Schr. Naturf. Ges. Leipzig 1: 41. 1822 : Syst. Mycol. 2: 517. 1823.

≡ *Gnomonia petiolorum* (Schwein. : Fr.) Cooke, Grevillea 7: 54. 1878.

≡ *Gnomoniella amoena* var. *petiolorum* (Schwein. : Fr.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 414. 1882.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, evenly and densely distributed over petioles of fallen leaves, sometimes also on basal parts of major veins, immersed, black, suboblate when moist, 180–220 µm high × 300–420 µm diam, concave when dry, round in top view. Necks central, straight, 200–700 µm long, 65–80 µm wide at base, 35–45 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with narrow tapering stipe, (24–)27.5–29.5(–33.5) × (6.5–)8–9.5(–11) µm (mean = 29 × 9, SD 2.5, 1.2, n=25), apical ring 1.3–2 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged irregularly multiseriate or unevenly parallel. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved (9–)11–12.5(–15) × 1.5–2 µm (mean = 11.5 × 2, SD 1.5, 0.2, n=44), l:w (5–)6.1–6.9(–8) (mean = 6.5, SD 0.6), two-celled, not constricted at septum located at (36–)45–50(–54) % (mean = 47, SD 4) of ascospore length, each cell with several (usually 3–5) guttules, usually one large guttule close to septum; appendages subulate 1–4 µm long, rarely whip-like to 10 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 40 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, branched, at margin with patches of aerial mycelium connected with each other, in centre surface knobbed, aerial mycelium velvety to felty, orange-white, orange-grey or pale orange; margin well-defined, irregular, in some parts submerged; reverse dark brown; agar stained with orange-brown pigment. Colonies on MEA extremely slow growing, forming a brim of only 1–2 mm around original inoculum after 40 d at 23 °C, velvety, orange-grey; margin clear; reverse dark brown. Colonies on MYA attaining 10 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, mostly submerged, radially stringy, pale brown, with an entire spot of orange-grey felty aerial mycelium, orange-white with pale brown 3 mm brim; margin diffuse; reverse pale brown to dark brown. Neither perithecia nor conidiomata observed in cultures on PDA, MEA and MYA after 4.5 mo at 2/10 C.

Habitat: On petioles and basal vein parts of fallen leaves of *Liquidambar styraciflua* (*Hamamelidaceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (AL, DE, GA, LA, MD, MS, NC, NJ, SC, TN, TX, VA).

Lectotype designated here: **U.S.A.**, North Carolina, L.D. Schweinitz (Shear Study Collection Types & Rarities Series I, BPI 800519).
***Epitype* designated here**: **U.S.A.**, Virginia, Accomack Co., southern part of Assateague Island, 09 May 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0037 (BPI 844274, ex-type culture CBS 121227).

Additional specimens examined: **U.S.A.**, Alabama, Septent, 2 June 1854, T.M. Peters, D.A. Watt Herb. 569, Missouri Bot. Gard. Herb. 60514 (BPI 611281); Delaware, Newark, 25 May 1908, H.S. Jackson 2159 (BPI 611282); Georgia, Darien, date unknown, H.W. Ravenel, Fungi Americani Exsiccati 374 (BPI 611547); Louisiana, 04 March 1896, collector unknown, Herbarium of Rev.A.B. Langlois (BPI 596288); Louisiana, 22 Dec. 1888, and others, collector unknown, Herbarium of Rev. A.B. Langlois (BPI 596290); Louisiana, 23 March 1893, collector unknown, Herbarium of Rev. A.B. Langlois (BPI 596291); Louisiana, St. Martinsville, March 1890, Rev. A.B. Langlois, Ellis & Everhart 2543 (BPI 596292); same location, 11 Nov. 1890, Rev. A.B. Langlois, Herb. S.M. Tracy (BPI 596295); Louisiana, near St. Martinsville, 05 Nov. 1899, Rev. A.B. Langlois, Flora Ludoviciana (BPI 596294); Maryland, St. Mary's, 29 May 1921, C.L. Shear (BPI 611546); Maryland, Suitland, date unknown, H.H. Whetzel, R.W. Davidson *et al.* (BPI 611280); Maryland, Prince George Co., Greenbelt, Greenbelt Park, 21 Apr. 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0028 (BPI 877511); Maryland, Prince George's Co., Beltsville, BARC, forest near B011A, 06 Apr. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0178 (BPI 877510); Mississippi, Pike Co., Percy Quinn State Park, 27 Feb. 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0331 (BPI 877509); New Jersey, Monmouth Co., Turkey Swamp Wildlife Management Area, 08 Jan. 1995, G. Bills (BPI 802807); South Carolina, date unknown, collector unknown, Michener Collection, Shear Study Collection Types & Rarities Series I (BPI 800520); ibid. (BPI 800521); Tennessee, Great Smoky Mountains National Park, Cosby Cabin, 13 May 2002, L.N. Vasilyeva (BPI 843530, culture CBS 116866); Tennessee, Great Smoky Mountains National Park, Tremont, 04 June 2002, L.N. Vasilyeva (BPI 863545); Texas, Houston, year 1869, H.W. Ravenel (BPI 596289).

Additional sequence from GenBank: **U.S.A.**, North Carolina, Durham, Duke Forest, litter, date unknown, H.E. O'Brien, J.L. Parrent, J.A. Jackson, J.-M. Moncalvo, R. Vilgalys, nrDNA ITS1–5.8S–ITS2 (AY969703).

Notes: *Ambarignomonia petiolorum* is an extremely common species on petioles of overwintered leaves of sweetgum (*Liquidambar styraciflua*) in eastern North America. This species is easily identified by the whitish powdery collar surrounding the central neck.

APIOGNOMONIA Höhn., Ber. Deutsch. Bot. Ges. 35: 635. 1917.

Type species: *Apiognomonia veneta* (Sacc. & Speg.) Höhn.

Perithecia solitary, on fallen leaves, epiphyllous or on petioles, or on dead but still attached pedicels of trees and shrubs, or on dead parts of herbaceous plants, otherwise in groups of 5–15 perithecia with or without weakly developed stroma on twigs of trees and shrubs. Perithecia black, remaining immersed in substrate, oblate to spherical when moist, convex, sometimes with some irregular dents when dry, round in top view, with one neck. Necks central to marginal, never truly lateral, mostly 0.5–2 perithecial diam long but varying from almost lacking to length 3–4 times perithecial diam. Asci fusiform, with an apical ring, with eight spores arranged irregularly multiseriate or obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores mostly two-celled, rarely one-celled, oval to fusiform, l:w 2.5–6; ends mostly rounded, rarely pointed; appendages mostly absent or less commonly present, subulate, navicular or whip-shaped, to 30 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies fast growing, often reaching edges of 90 mm Petri plates after 2 wk at 23 °C l/d or at least 60–70 mm diam. Colonies floccose or lanose all over surface or in lobes or concentric rings intermingled with glabrous or velvety areas. Colonies whitish, grey, orange-grey, brownish orange, dark brown, olive. Some species produce fertile perithecia in culture after 5–6 mo at 2/10 °C l/d. Conidiomata often produced after 2–4 wk at 23 °C l/d.

Hosts: In diverse taxonomic groups (*Aceraceae, Ericaceae, Euphorbiaceae, Fagaceae, Geraniaceae, Hippocastanaceae, Oleaceae, Platanaceae, Polygonaceae, Salicaceae*). Most species are specific to one host species or genus, however, a few species are on a diverse range of plants.

Apiognomonia veneta (Sacc. & Speg.) Höhn., Ann. Mycol. 16: 51. 1918.

≡ *Laestadia veneta* Sacc. & Speg., Michelia 1: 351. 1878.

≡ *Apiospora veneta* (Sacc. & Speg.) Kleb., Z. Pflanzenkrankh. 7: 258. 1902.

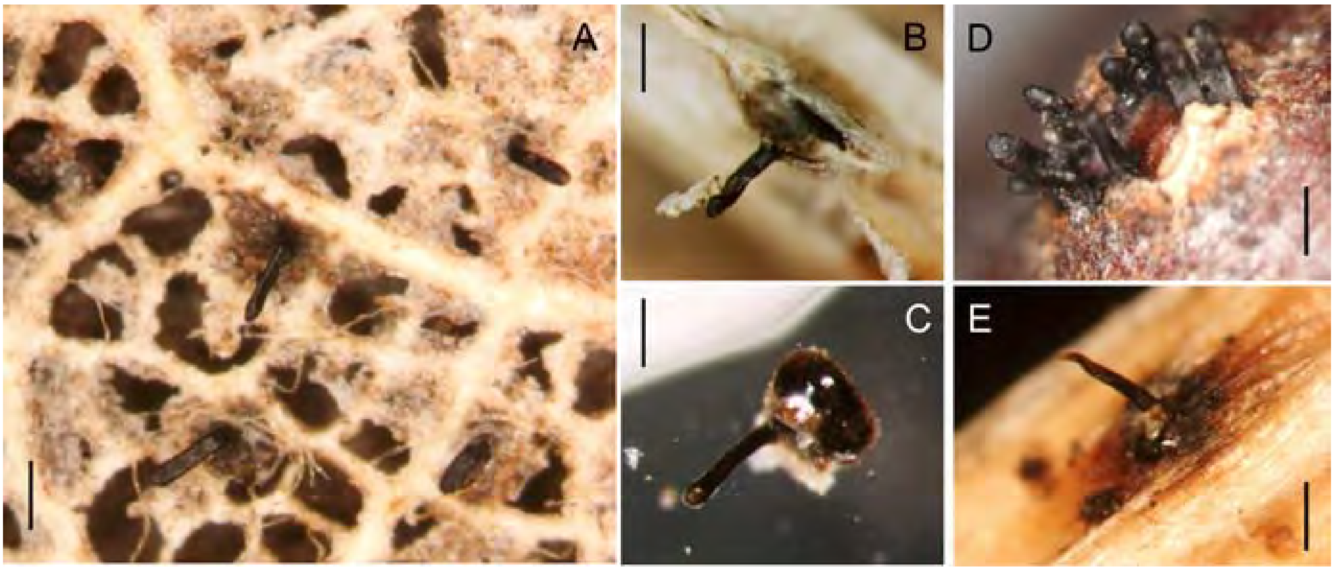


Fig. 18. Morphology on natural substrate, perithecia. A–C. *Apiognomonia acerina*. A, C. BPI 877677. B. BPI 877678. D, E. *A. hystrix*. D. Monod 464, LAU bound. E. BPI 877692. A, B, D, E. Intact air-dry perithecia on stems, twigs, leaves and petioles. C. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

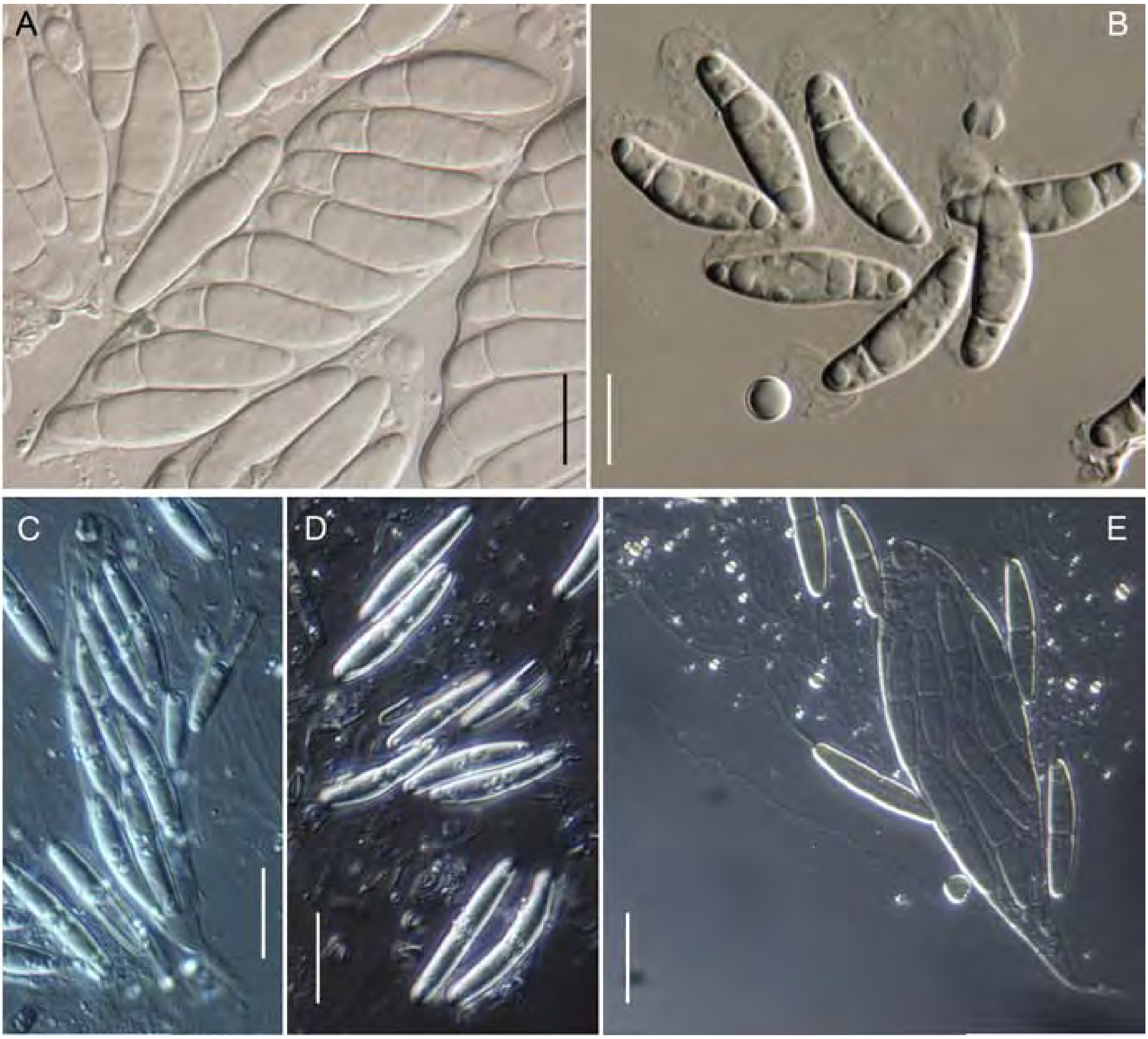


Fig. 19. Morphology on natural substrate, asci and ascospores. A, B. *Apiognomonia acerina*, BPI 877677. C–E. *A. hystrix*. C. BPI 877697. D. BPI 877698. E. BPI 877692. Scale 10 µm.

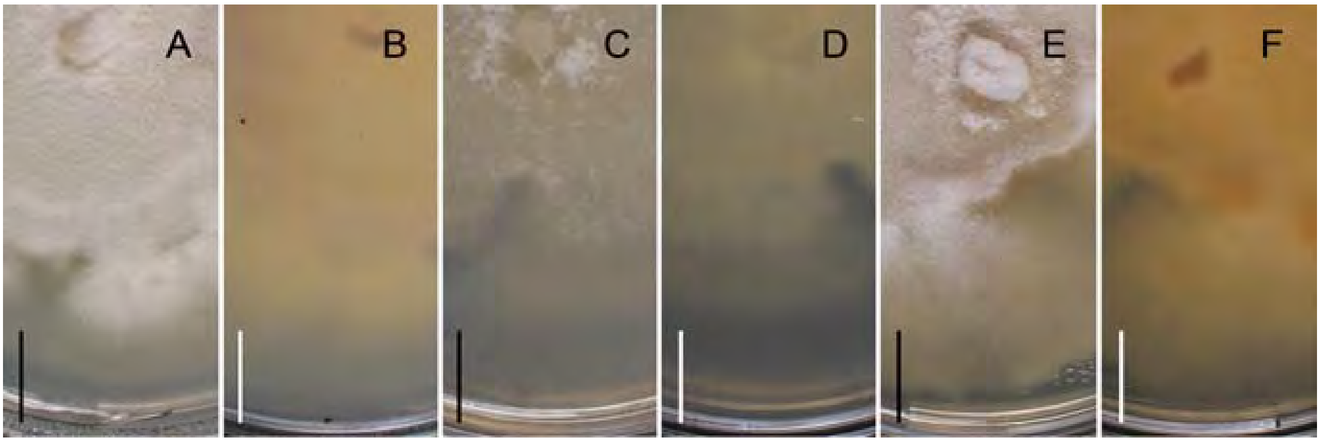


Fig. 20. *Apiognomonia borealis* CBS 799.79, culture morphology, colony habit, 40 d, 23 ºC. A, C, E. Surface. B, D, F. Reverse. A, B. PDA. C, D. MEA. E, F. MYA. Scale 1 cm.

[≡ *Gnomonia veneta* (Sacc. & Speg.) Kleb., Jahrb. Wiss. Bot. 41: 533. 1905 *non* Speg. 1879.]
≡ *Gnomonia platani* Kleb., Vortr. Ges. Bot. 1: 28. 1914.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Platanus occidentalis* and *P. orientalis* (*Platanaceae*), rarely, *Tilia* sp. (*Tiliaceae*).

Distribution: Widespread in temperate regions including Canada (British Columbia), Europe (Bulgaria, France, Germany, Switzerland), New Zealand, and U.S.A. (MD, TN).

Notes: A detailed description of *Apiognomonia veneta* and its distinction from the closely related *A. errabunda* is provided by Sogonov *et. al.* (2007).

Additional species of Apiognomonia

The following taxa are accepted species of *Apiognomonia* based on their inclusion in multigene and ITS phylogeny.

Apiognomonia acerina (Starbäck) M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 63. 1983. Figs 18A–C; 19A,B.
≡ *Gnomonia acerina* Starbäck, Bih. K. Svenska Vetensk Akad. Handl. 14, Afd. 3, n. 5: 17. 1889.

Habitat: On fallen leaves of *Acer opalus* Mill*.*, *A. platanoides* L., and *A. pseudoplatanus* L. (*Aceraceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Germany, Switzerland)

Specimen *examined*: **Switzerland**, Valais, Salvan/Les Marécottes, Pont du Triège, 1300 m a.s.l., on overwintered leaves of *Acer pseudoplatanus*, May 2005, coll. M. Monod (BPI 877677) GenBank EU254990.

Notes: Among species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Acer*, *Apiognomonia acerina* is unique in having ascospores that are wider than 3.5 µm and having a central neck. Barr (1978) considered the basionym *Gnomonia acerina* to be synonym of *Apioplagiostoma aceriferum* (Cooke) M.E. Barr but Monod (1983) recognised this name as a distinct species and provides detailed descriptions of both species. ITS sequences of *Apiognomonia acerina and Apioplagiostoma aceriferum* show these species to be distinct. Fig. 1 shows *Apioplagiostoma acerifum* in *Pleuroceras*, a genus not detailed in this study.

Apiognomonia borealis (J. Schröt.) M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 61. 1983. Figs 20A–F.
≡ *Gnomonia borealis* J. Schröt., Jahresber. Schles. Ges. Vaterl. Cult. 65: 275. 1888.
= *Gnomonia pratensis* Svrček, Česká Mykol. 28: 219. 1974 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves and stems of *Geranium pratense* L.*, G. sanguineum* L.*,* and *G. sylvaticum* L. (*Geraniaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Czech Republic, Finland, Norway, Sweden, Switzerland).

Specimen examined: **Switzerland,** Vaud, col du Mollendruz, on *Geranium sylvaticum*, Monod 274, CBS 796.79, GenBank EU254999.

Notes: *Apiognomonia borealis* is distinguished from other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Geranium* by the ascospores having a supramedium septum. Monod (1983) provides a detailed description of this species.

Apiognomonia errabunda (Roberge) Höhn., Ann. Mycol. 16: 51. 1918.
≡ *Sphaeria errabunda* Roberge in Desm., Ann. Sci. nat. Bot., ser. 3 10: 355. 1848.
≡ *Gnomonia errabunda* (Roberge) Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Eur. 5/6, p. 25. 1869.

More synonyms are listed in Sogonov *et al.* (2007).

Habitat: On overwintered leaves primarily of hardwoods trees in the *Fagaceae, Salicaceae*, and *Tiliaceae* as well as other woody and herbaceous plants including *Chamerion angustifolium* (L.) Holub*, Rhus glabra* L. and *Sorbus aria* (L.) Crantz as listed in Sogonov *et al.* (2007).
Distribution: Widespread in northern temperate regions as listed in Sogonov *et al.* (2007).

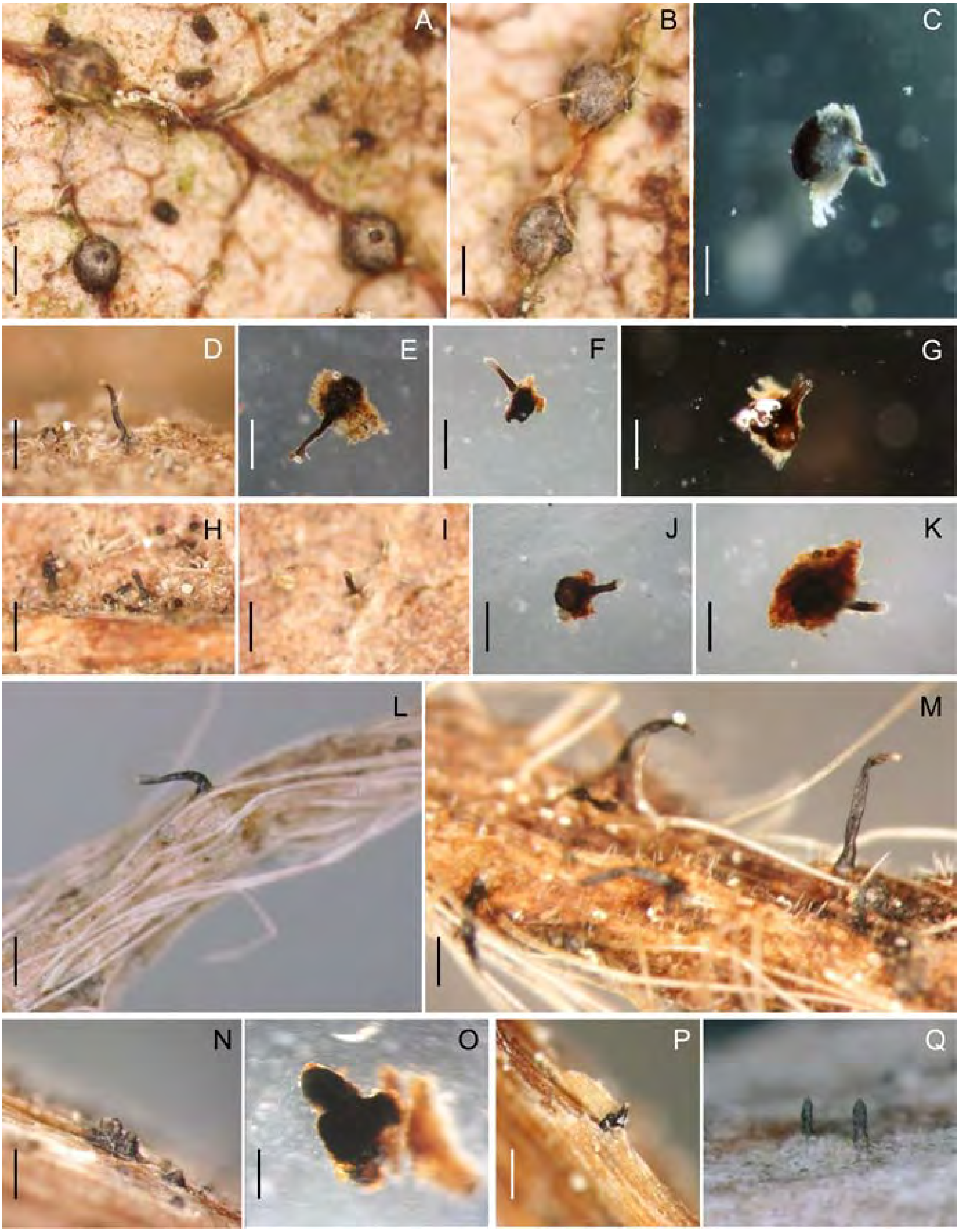


Fig. 21. Morphology on natural substrate, perithecia. A–C. *Gnomoniopsis chamaemori*, BPI 877438. D–G. *G. clavulata*. D–F. Epitype BPI 877443. G. Lectotype BPI 611339. H–K. *G. paraclavulata*, holotype BPI 877448. L, M. *G. fructicola*. L. BPI 877446. M. BPI 877454. N, O. *G. racemula*, BPI 871003. P. Q. *G.* cf. *chamaemori*. P. BPI 877452A. Q. BPI 877456. A, B, D, H, I, L–N, P, Q. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves and stems. C, E–G, J, K, O. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

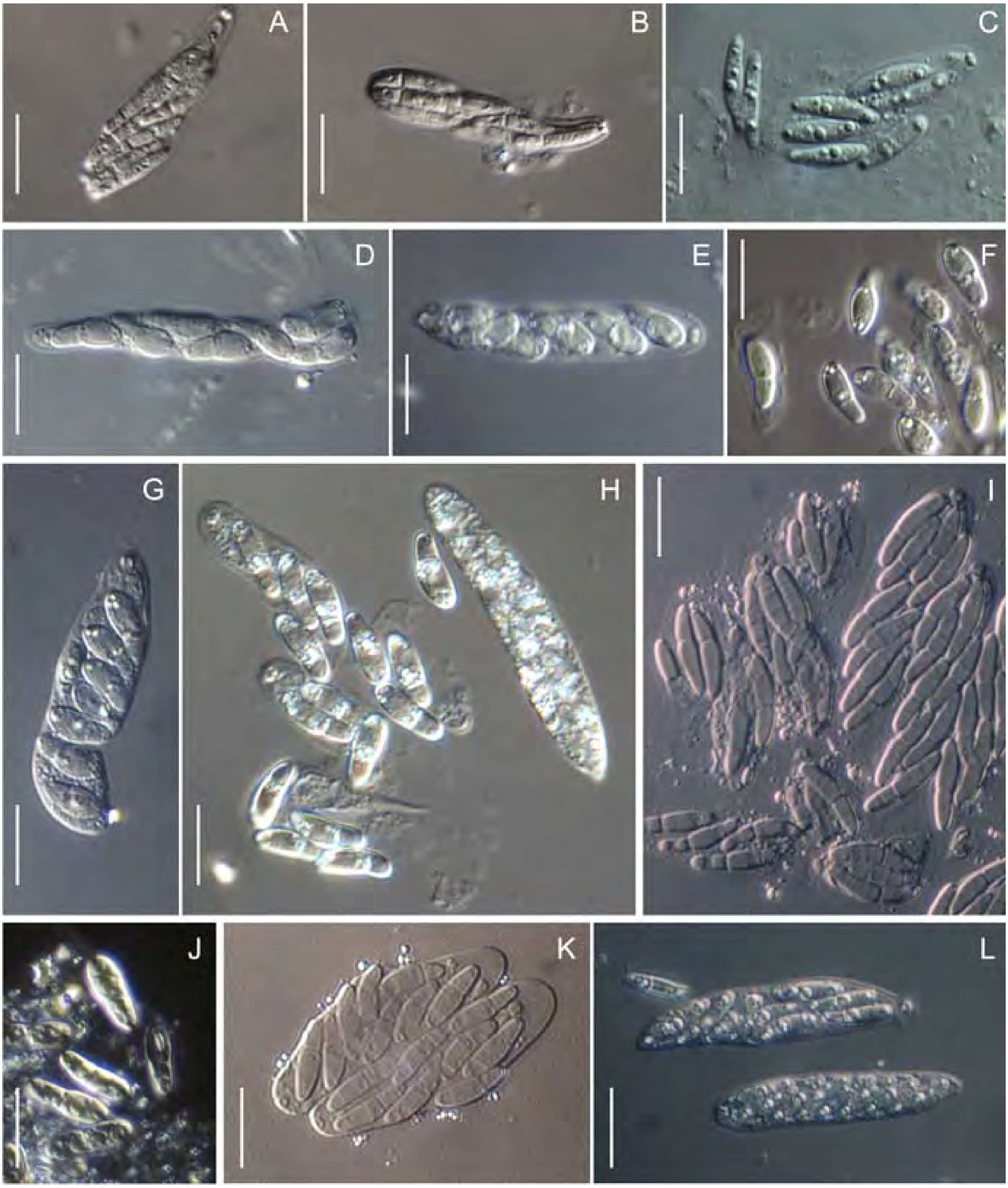


Fig. 22. Morphology on natural substrate, asci and ascospores. A–C. *Gnomoniopsis chamaemori*, neotype BPI 877438. D–F. *G. clavulata*. D. BPI 877440. E. BPI 877442. F. BPI 877441. G, H. *G. paraclavulata*. G. Holotype BPI 877448. H. BPI 877449. I. *G. fructicola*, BPI 877446. J. *G. racemula*, BPI 871003. K, L. *G.* cf. *chamaemori*. K. BPI 877455. L. BPI 877456. Scale 10 µm.

Notes: *Apiognomonia errabunda* is the cause of oak anthracnose (Sinclair & Lyon 2005 as *A. veneta*). A detailed description including the differences between *A. errabunda* and the closely related *A. veneta* are provided by Sogonov *et. al.* (2007). Like many species in the *Gnomoniaceae, A. errabunda* is frequently isolated as an endophyte in woody plants.

Apiognomonia hystrix (Tode : Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB512172. Figs 18D,E; 19C–E.

Basionym: *Sphaeria hystrix* Tode, Fungi Meckl. 2: 53. 1791.

≡ *Diatrype hystrix* Tode : Fr., Sum. Veg. Scand.: 383. 1846.

≡ *Mamiana hystrix* (Tode : Fr.) De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1: 43. 1863.

≡ *Cryptospora hystrix* (Tode : Fr.) Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 194. 1870.

≡ *Diaporthe hystrix* (Tode : Fr.) Sacc., Fung. Ven. 4: 6. 1873.

≡ *Chorostate hystrix* (Tode : Fr.) Traverso, Fl. Ital. Crypt. 2: 212. 1906.

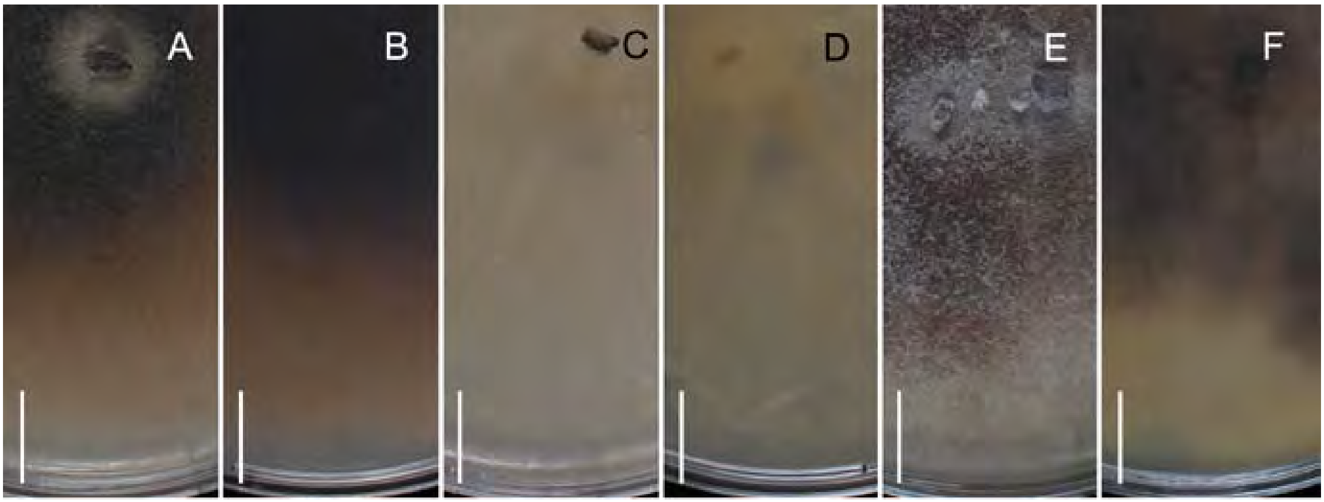


Fig. 23. *Gnomoniopsis chamaemori* CBS 803.79, culture morphology, colony habit. A, C, E. Surface. B, D, F. Reverse. A, B. PDA. C, D. MEA. E, F. MYA. Scale 1 cm.

≡ *Cryptodiaporthe hystrix* (Tode : Fr.) Petr., Ann. Mycol. 19: 119. 1921.
= *Valsa longirostris* Tul. & C. Tul., Sel. Fung. Carp. 2: 200. 1863 *fide* Wehmeyer 1933.
≡ *Diaporthe longirostris* (Tul. & C. Tul.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 609. 1882.
= *Diaporthe mamiania* Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 609. 1882 *fide* Wehmeyer 1933.
≡ *Chorostate mamiania* (Sacc.) Traverso, Fl. Ital. Crypt. 2: 201. 1906.
= *Sphaeria cerastis* Riess, Hedwigia 1: 24. 1853.
≡ *Gnomonia cerastis* (Riess) Ces. & De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1: 233. 1863.
= *Sphaeria petioli* Fuckel, Jahrb. Ver. Naturkunde Herzogthume Nassau 15: 68. 1860 *fide* Monod 1983.
≡ *Gnomonia petioli* (Fuckel) Cooke in Rabenh., Fungi Europaei exsiccati 927. 1866.
= *Gnomoniella brunaudiana* Pass. in Brunaud, Champ. Saint. 5, 1, 1891 *fide* Monod 1983.
= *Gnomoniella hippocastani* Brunaud, Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. 36: 336. 1889 *fide* Monod 1983.
= *Gnomonia aesculi* Oudem., Beih. bot. Centralbl. 11: 527. 1902 *fide* Monod 1983.
= *Gnomonia cerastis* Riess f. *nedundinis* Karakulin, Morbi plant. Script. Lect. Phyto. Hort. Bot. U.S.S.R. 14: 81. 1925 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves, twigs and branches of *Acer pseudoplatanus* (*Aceraceae*) and various other hardwoods.

Distribution: Europe (Austria, Bulgaria, Czech Republic, Germany, Switzerland).

Specimens examined: **Canada,** Ontario, Etobicoke, Dean West Park, on overwintered leaves of *Acer saccharum*, 1 Apr 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877696) GenBank EU255019. **Russia,** Novgorod province, Kholm, Arboretum (Dendropark), on overwintered leaves of *Fraxinus excelsior*, 7 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877698) GenBank255022. **The Netherlands,** Baarn, Garen Eemnersserweg 90, on leaf spot of seedling of *Acer negundo*, Oct 1997, coll. H.A. van der Aa 12406 (CBS 100566) GenBank EU255032.

Notes: *Apiognomonia hystrix* as *Cryptodiaporthe hystrix* with its synonym *Gnomonia cerastis* and its relationship to members of the *Gnomoniaceae* was recognised by Monod (1983) who provides a detailed description of this species as *C. hystrix*.

GNOMONIOPSIS Berl., Icon. Fung. 1: 93. 1894.

Type species: *Gnomoniopsis chamaemori* (Fr.) Berl.

Perithecia solitary or groups up to 5, without stroma, on fallen, overwintered leaves and twigs of trees and shrubs, usually epiphyllous or on petioles, on dead parts of herbaceous plants. Perithecia black, remaining immersed, spheroidal to suboblate when moist, convex or irregularly dented when dry, round in top view, with one neck. Necks central to lateral, slightly curved to curved, shorter or slightly longer than perithecial diam, sometimes almost absent. Asci oval to fusiform, with an apical ring, with eight spores arranged mostly biseriate or obliquely uniseriate, less commonly irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores two-celled, oval to fusiform, l:w 1.5–5, usually somewhat ovoid or pyriform; ends rounded; appendages absent.

Cultures: Colonies fast growing, often reaching egdes of 90 mm Petri plates after 2 wk at 23 °C l/d, or moderately growing 40–60 mm diam. Colony surface usually glabrous, velvety or lanose. Colonies whitish, grey, dark brown, olive. Some species produce fertile perithecia in culture after 5–6 mo at 2/10 Cl/d; rarely fertile perithecia produced after 2–4 wk at 23 °C l/d. Conidiomata produced by most species after 2–4 wk at 23 °C l/d.

Hosts: In diverse taxonomic groups (*Ericaceae, Fagaceae, Pinaceae, Rosaceae*). Most species are specific at the host species or genus level; however, a few species occur on a diverse range of plant hosts.

Type species of *Gnomoniopsis*

Gnomoniopsis chamaemori (Fr.) Berl., Icon. Fung. 1: 93. 1894. Figs 21A–C; 22A–C; 23A–F.
≡ *Sphaeria chamaemori* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 2: 519. 1823.

Perithecia hypophyllous or less commonly epiphyllous, immersed, subepidermal, mostly on veins, black, oblate spheroidal when moist, 150–220 µm high × 210–320 µm diam, convex when dry. Necks central, straight, 60–85 µm long, diam 45–65 µm. Asci fusiform or obclavate, 28–40 × 7–9 µm, apical ring 1.5–2 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged irregularly multiseriate or obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores fusiform, straight to slightly curved, (10–)10.5–11.5(–13) × (2–)2.5(–3) µm (mean = 11 × 2.5, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=28), l:w (3.3–)4–4.8(–5.5) (mean = 4.4, SD 0.6), two-celled, not constricted or slightly constricted at septum, septum located at (27–)33–38(–46) % (mean = 36, SD 5) of ascospore length, ends blunt, rounded, each cell with two large guttules, or with one big guttule and several small ones, or several indistinct guttules; appendages absent.

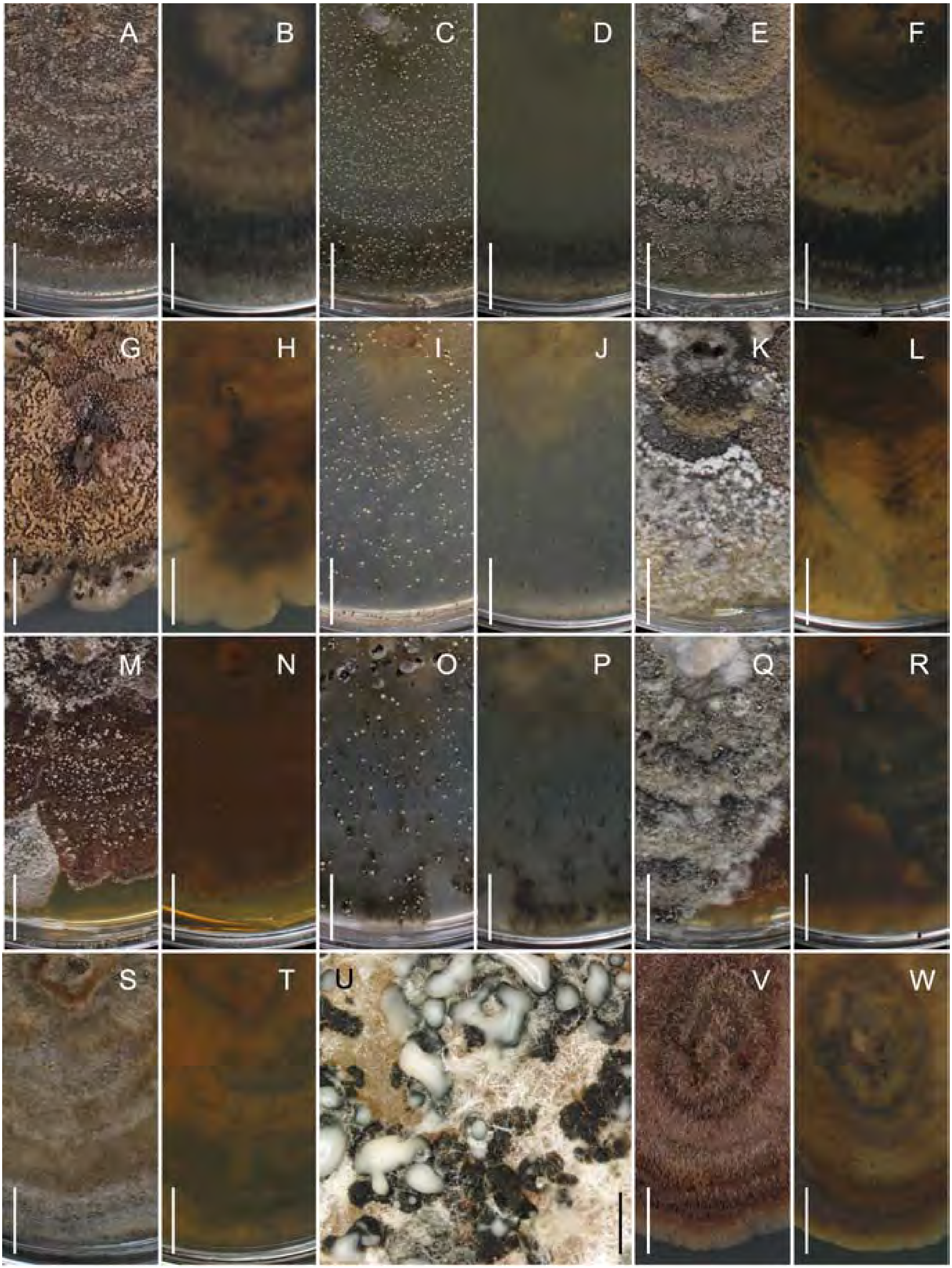


Fig. 24. *Gnomoniopsis clavulata*, culture morphology. A–F. CBS 121231. G–L. CBS 121257. M–R. Ex-type CBS 121259. S–W. *G.* cf. *clavulata*, CBS 119028. A–T, V, W. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 ºC. A, C, E, G, I, K, M, O, Q, S, V. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, N, P, R, T, W. Reverse. U. Conidiomata, 17 d, 23 ºC. A, B, G, H, M, N, S, T. PDA. C, D, I, J, O, P, U. MEA. E, F, K, L, Q, R, V, W. MYA. Scale: A–T, V, W. 1 cm. U. 1 mm.

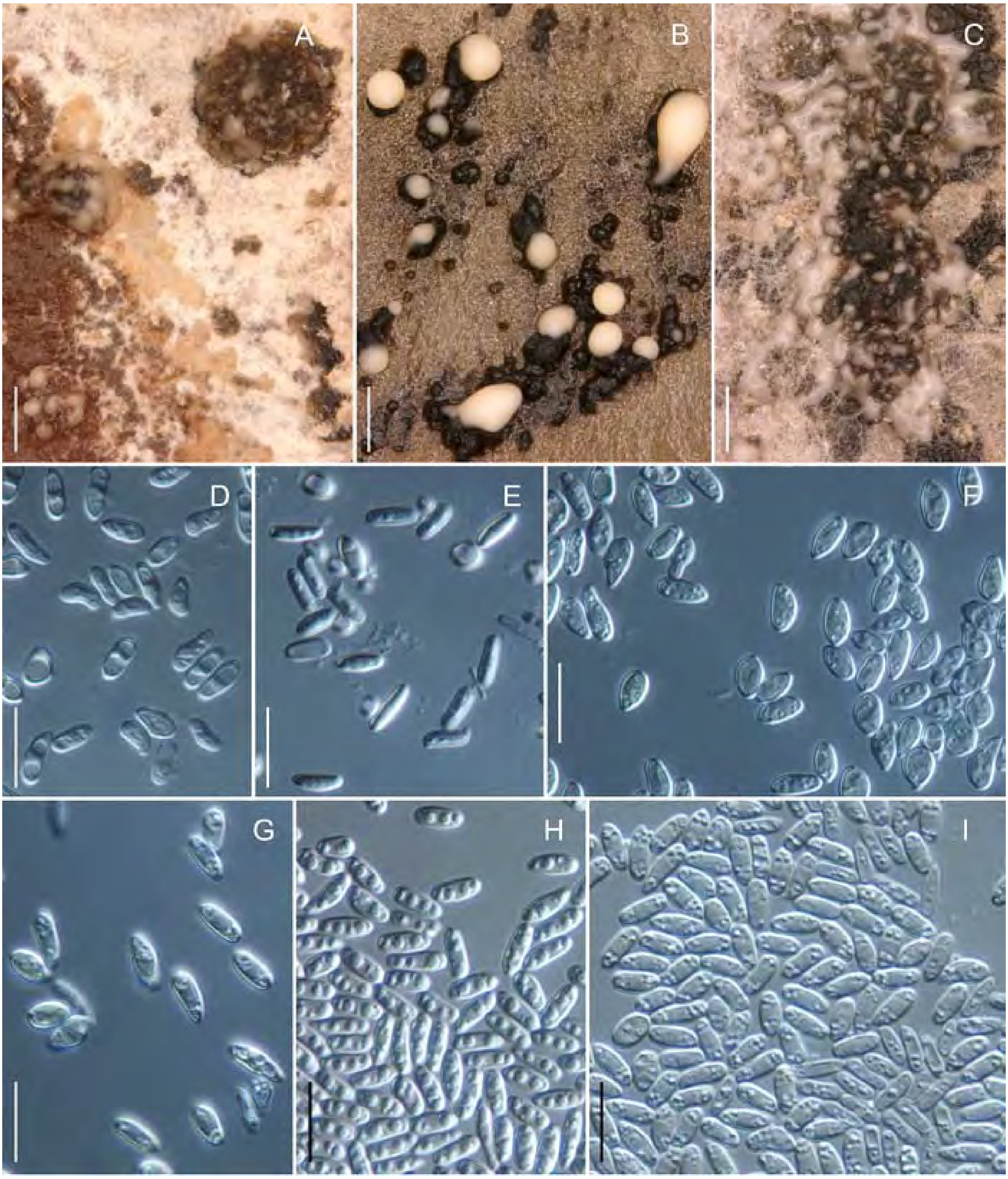


Fig. 25. *Gnomoniopsis clavulata*, culture morphology, 40 d, 23 °C. A–F. Ex-type CBS 121259. G–I. CBS 121257. A–C. Conidiomata. D–I. Conidia. A, D, G. PDA. B, E, H. MEA. C, F, I. MYA. Scale: A–C. 1 mm. D–I. 10 µm.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA usually attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, velutinous to shortly woolly, dark brown in centre, gradually lightening to pale reddish grey at margin; margin diffuse; reverse of almost same colours as surface. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, almost glabrous, overlaid by loose and short woolly-like mycelium, pale reddish grey with indistinct pale orange-brown patterns in centre; margin diffuse; reverse of almost same colours as surface. Colonies on MYA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, dark brown in centre, brown with some shades of red, becoming pale reddish grey at margin, overlaid by whitish woolly, aerial mycelium; margin diffuse; reverse of same colours as surface.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Rubus chamaemorus* L. (*Rosaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Finland, Russia).

Specimen examined: **Russia**, Novgorod oblast, Kholm raion, Rdeyskiy Zapovednik, vicinity of Fryunino, on overwintered leaves of *Rubus chamaemorus*, 11 Jun. 2005, M.V. Sogonov & D.A. Maykov MS0273 (BPI 877438) GenBank EU254809.
Additional culture examined: **Finland**, Oulanka, on overwintered leaves of *Rubus chamaemorus*, 10 Jul. 1977, M. Monod, No. 345 (culture CBS 803.79).
Specimens examined of G. *aff.* chamaemori: **Bulgaria,** Sredna Gora Mt (western), Lozenska Planina, above Pancharevo lake, near the track from 'Stenata' locality to VEC Kokaljane, on overwintered stems of *Agrimonia eupatoria*, 21 May 2005, coll. D. Stoykov (BPI 877452A) GenBank EU254812. **Russia,** Novgorod province, Kholm, on dead petioles of *Potentilla anserina*, 7 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877455), GenBank EU254811; Tver' province, Toropets district, v. Bubonitsy, on overwintered stems of *Potentilla canescens*, 14 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877456) GenBank254810.

Notes: Monod (1983) provided a detailed description of this species as *Gnomonia chamaemori*.

New and revised species of *Gnomoniopsis*

Gnomoniopsis clavulata (Ellis) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512173. Figs 21D–G; 22D–F; 24A–W; 25A–I.

Basionym: *Gnomonia clavulata* Ellis, Amer. Nat. 17: 318. 1883.
≡ *Didymiella clavulata* (Ellis) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 9: 666. 1891.
≡ *Cercidospora clavulata* (Ellis) Kuntze, Rev. Gen. Pl. 3 (2): 453. 1898.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, scarce, mostly in upper and marginal parts of leaf blades, spheroidal when moist, 110–150 µm high × 120–140 µm wide, convex when dry. Necks central, slightly flexuous, (158–)160–166(–169) µm long (mean = 163, SD 8, n=2), (37–)37.5–39(–39.5) µm wide at base, (34.5–)36–39(–40.5) µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform to cylindrical, (28–)33.5–41.5(–47) × (6.5–)7–10(–11) µm (mean = 38 × 8.5, SD 5.5, 1.5, n=34), apical ring 1.5–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores biseriate or obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores pyriform, inequilateral, (5–)8.5–9.5(–11) × (2–)3.5–4(–5.5) µm (mean = 9 × 4, SD 1, 0.5, n=149), l:w (1.8–)2.2–2.4(–3) (mean = 2.3, SD 0.2), two-celled, constricted at septum; septum located at (29–)37–43(–49) % (mean = 40, SD 4) of ascospore length; ends broadly rounded, distal cell with 2–3 and basal cell with 1–2 small guttules, sometimes both cells without guttules; appendages absent.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA usually attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, in CBS 121257 slower growing, attaining 50 mm, flat, velutinous to woolly, pale brown to brown, overlaid by scant or abundant orange-grey, greyish orange or brownish orange slimy conidial mass drops, ex-epitype culture CBS 121259 with pale grey woolly mycelium; margin clear, even to lobate; reverse pale brown or orange-brown to dark brown; agar stained by yellow soluble pigment in some strains; conidia oval to oblong, sometimes slightly obovoid, straight or curved, allantoid or sigmoid, (5–)6–6.5(–8) × (2–)2.5–3(–4) µm (mean = 6.5 × 3, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=285), l:w (1.4–)2.1–2.6(–3.7) (mean = 2.4, SD 0.4, n=285). Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, thin, semitransparent, loosely woolly, colourless or whitish, with areas of pale orange, brown or dark brown, with numerous orange-grey or greyish orange slimy conidial mass drops; margin diffuse; reverse of same colours as surface; conidia oval to oblong, sometimes slightly obovoid, straight or slightly curved (4.5–)6–7(–8) × (2–)2.5–3(–3.5) µm (mean = 6.5 × 2.5, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=315), l:w (1.4–)2.2–2.7(–3.8) (mean = 2.5, SD 0.4). Colonies on MYA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, with areas of whitish to greyish orange felty aerial mycelium and areas of brownish yellow, pale brown, brown or brownish grey woolly, partly fasciculate mycelium; orange-grey or greyish orange slimy conidial mass drops; margin clear, even or irregular; reverse greyish orange, orange-brown, greyish brown or dark brown; conidia oval to oblong, sometimes slightly obovoid, straight or slightly curved (4.5–)6–6.5(–8) × (2–)2.5–3(–3.5) µm (mean = 6 × 3, SD 0.6, 0.4, n=151), l:w (1.4–)2–2.5(–3.5) (mean = 2.2, SD 0.4). No perithecia observed in cultures at 2/10 °C after 8 mo.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Quercus* spp. *(Fagaceae)*.

Distribution: U.S.A. (MD, NC, NJ, TN, VA).

***Lectotype designated here*: U.S.A.,** New Jersey, Newfield, on *Quercus nigra*, May 1884, J.B. Ellis, North American Fungi 1685 (lectotype BPI 611339; isotype BPI bound).

***Epitype designated here*: U.S.A.**, Maryland, Prince George's Co., Riverdale, Anacostia River Park, on *Quercus marilandica*, 12 Jun. 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0401 (BPI 877443, ex-epitype culture CBS 121259) GenBank EU254820.

Additional specimens examined: **U.S.A.**, Maryland, Prince George's Co., Beltsville, Beltsville Agricultural Research Center, near building 011A, on *Q. falcata*, 06 Apr. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0181 (BPI 877441); same location, *Q. rubra*, 29 Jun. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0206 (BPI 877444); same location, *Q. prinus*, 19 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0371 (BPI 877477); same location, *Q. rubra*, 19 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0434 (BPI 877522); same location, *Q. falcata*, 08 Jun. 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0397 (BPI 877439, culture CBS 121255) GenBank EU254818; North Carolina, Wake Co., Raleigh, Carl Alwin Schenk memorial forest, on *Q. ilicifolia*, 03 Apr. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0161 (BPI 877442, culture CBS 121239) GenBank EU254816; Tennessee, Sevier Co., Greenbrier, University of Tennessee field station, Conley Huskey Way, on *Q. falcata*, 25 May 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0399 (BPI 877440, culture CBS 121257) GenBank EU254819; Virginia, Albermarle Co., Charlottesville, University of Virginia campus, between Edgement Road and U.S. route 29 BYP, on *Q. prinus*, 02 Mar. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0139 (BPI 871056, culture CBS 121231) GenBank EU254815.

Additional cultures *examined*: **U.S.A.**, Maryland, Prince George's Co., Patuxent Wildlife Research Center, on *Quercus rubra*, S. Cohen (R153 = AR 4123 = CBS 121911); same data, (R154 = AR 4124) GenBank EU254814.

Additional culture G. cf. *clavulata*: **Switzerland,** isol. from *Fagus sylvatica*, AR 4183 = CBS 119028 (BPI 871052) GenBank EU254817.

Notes: *Gnomoniopsis clavulata* is common on overwintered leaves of oak (*Quercus* spp.) in eastern North America and was frequently isolated as an endophyte from *Quercus rubra* (Cohen, 1999; 2004) mistakenly identified as *Discula umbrinella. Gnomoniopsis clavulata* and *G. paraclavulata* are distinct from most species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Quercus* in having ascospores with a submedian septum. The ascospores of *G. clavulata* are larger than those of *G. paraclavulata*.

Gnomoniopsis paraclavulata Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512174. Figs 21H–K; 22G,H; 26A–M.

Perithecia (139–)149–170(–180) µm alta × (156–)188–231(–241)

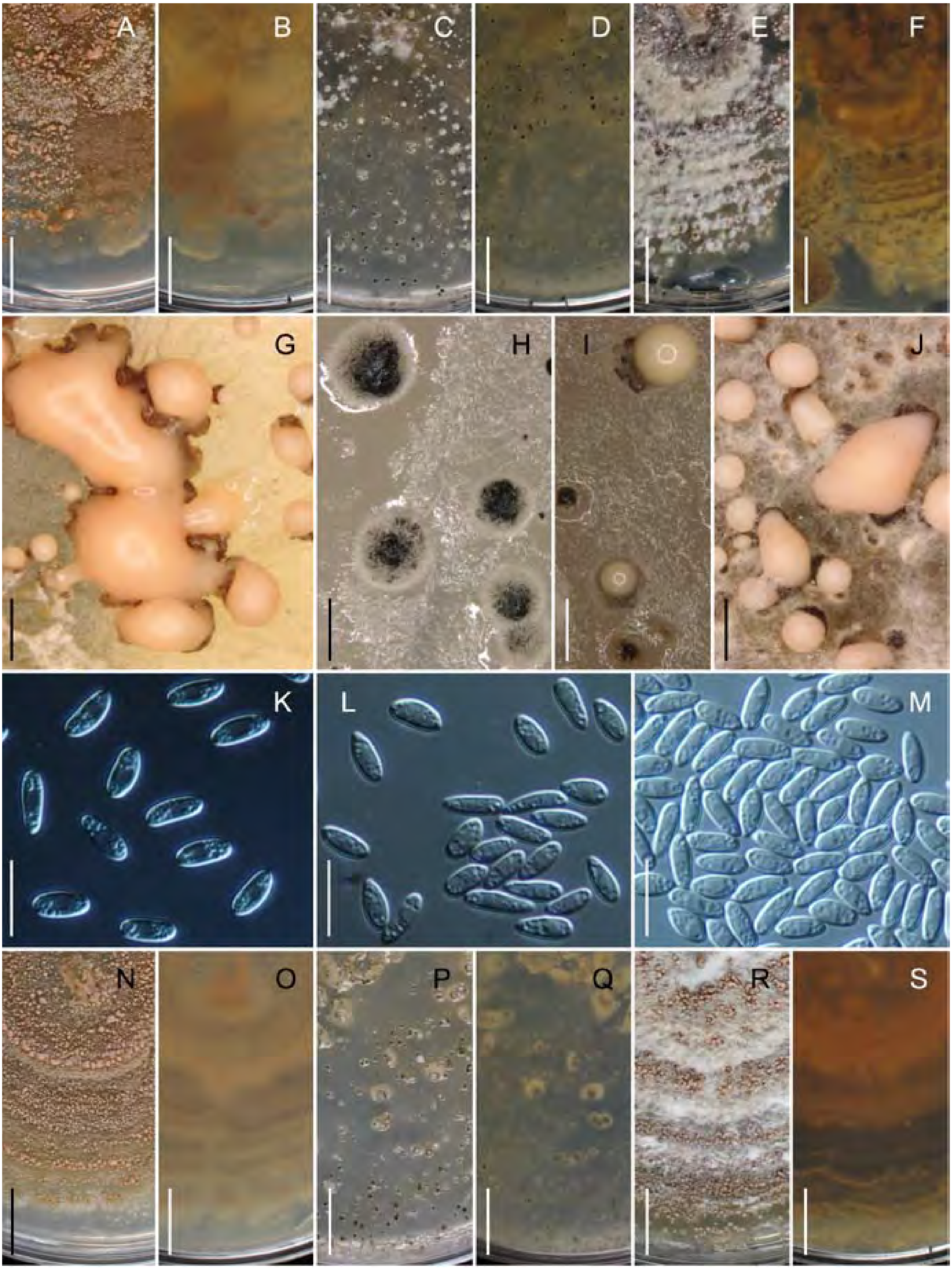


Fig. 26. *Gnomoniopsis paraclavulata*, culture morphology. A–M. Ex-type CBS 121263. N–S. *G.* cf. *paraclavulata* CBS 121269. A–F, N–S. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 °C. A, C, E, N, P, R. Surface. B, D, F, O, Q, S. Reverse. G–J. Conidiomata, 40 d, 23 °C. K–M. Conidia, 40 d, 23 °C. A, B, G, K, N, O. PDA. C, D, H, I, L, P, Q. MEA. E, F, J, M, R, S. MYA. Scale: A–F, N–S. 1 cm. G–J. 1 mm. K–M. 10 µm.

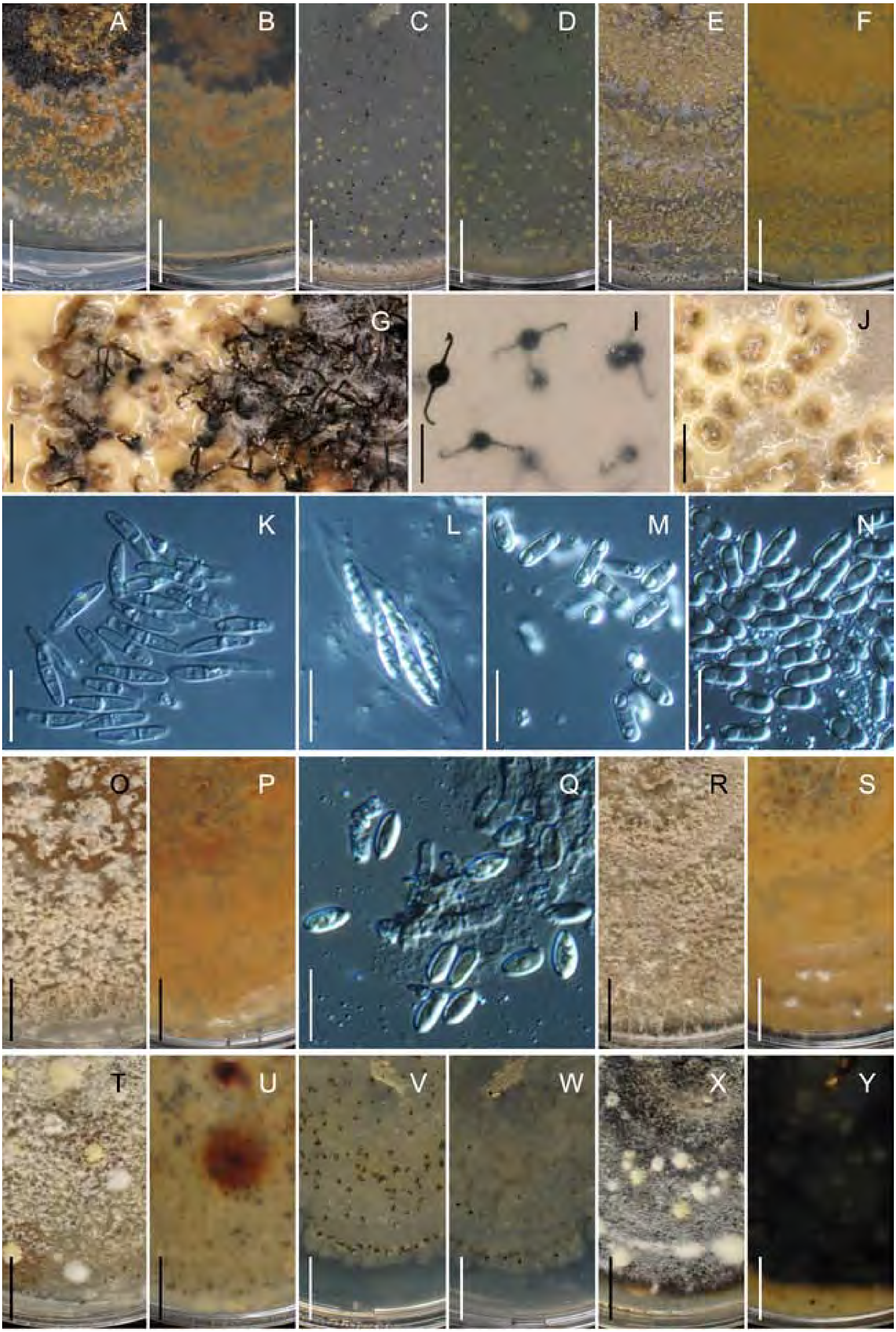


Fig. 27. Culture morphology. A–N. *Gnomoniopsis fructicola* CBS 121226. O–S. *G. macounii* CBS 121468. T–Y. *G. racemula* CBS 121469. A–F, O, P, R–Y. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 °C. A, C, E, O, R, T, V, X. Surface. B, D, F, P, Q, U, W, Y. Reverse. G. Perithecia and coniodiomata, 40 d, 23 °C. I. Perithecia immersed in agar, reverse view, 40 d, 23 °C. J. Coniodiomata, 40 d, 23 °C. K, L. Asci and ascospores, 40 d, 23 °C. M. Conidia, 40 d, 23 °C. N. Conidia, 40 d, 2/10 °C. Q. Conidia, 4.5 mo, 2/10 °C. A, B, G, K, M–P, T, U. PDA. C, D, I, L,Q, V, W. MEA. E, F, J, R, S, X, Y. MYA. Scale: A–F, O, P, R–Y. 1 cm. G–J. 1 mm. K–N, Q. 10 µm.

µm diam. Rostrum (157–)180–21)180–210(–216) µm longum, basi (37.3–)38.9–41(–41.5)–41.5) µm diam, apice (40.8–)41.1–42.9(–44.3) µm diam. Ascosporae pyriformes, inaequilaterae (8–)9–10(–11) × (3–)3.5–4 µm, L:l (2.1–)2.4–2.8(–3.6). Similis to *G. clavulatae*, sed ascosporarum Longitudo/latitudo ratione leviter majore et septi positione inferiore differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877448.

Etymology: Refers to similarity and affinity with *G. clavulata*.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, scarce, mostly in upper and marginal parts of leaf blades, spheroidal when moist, (139–)149–170(–180) µm high × (156–)188–231(–241) µm diam (mean = 159 × 206, SD 20, 44, n=3), convex when dry. Necks central, slightly flexuous, (157–)180–210(–216) µm long (mean = 192, SD 31, n=3), (37–)39–41(–42) µm wide at base, 41–43(–45) µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform to cylindrical, (38–)45–48(–51.5) × 7–8.5(–10.5) µm (mean = 46 × 8, SD 4, 1.5, n=7), apical ring 2–2.5 µm diam, with eight ascospores biseriate or obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores pyriform, inequilateral, (8)9–10(–11) × (3–)3.5–4 µm (mean = 9.5 × 3.5, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=24), l:w (2.1–)2.4–2.8(–3.6) (mean = 2.6, SD 0.3), two-celled, constricted at septum; septum located at (25–)31–37(–44) % (mean = 34, SD 4) of ascospore length; distal and basal cells usually with correspondingly 1–5 and 0–2 small guttules; appendages absent.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA usually attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, with pale red to greyish orange, smooth to shortly woolly and whitish to reddish white woolly areas, overlaid by abundant pale orange to orange-grey slimy conidial masses; margin submerged, irregular; reverse with areas of yellow-grey, pale orange and brownish orange; conidia oval to oblong, sometimes slightly obovoid, straight or slightly curved (6–)7.5–8(–9.5) × (2–)3–3(–3.5) µm (mean = 7.5 × 3, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=108), l:w (1.6–)2.4–2.9(–4.2) (mean = 2.6, SD 0.4). Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, thin, semitransparent, colourless with brown centre and scattered flocks of white aerial mycelium, with black conidiomata which, at maturity, produce orange-grey slimy conidial mass drops; margin diffuse; reverse greyish orange to orange-grey; conidia oval to oblong or obovoid, straight or slightly curved (6.5–)7.5–8.5(–9.5) × (3–)3–3.5 µm (mean = 8 × 3.5, SD 0.5, 0.2, n=75), l:w (2–)2.3–2.6(–3.2) (mean = 2.5, SD 0.2). Colonies on MYA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, whitish to orange-white felty, with small areas of shorter brownish grey woolly, partly fasciculate mycelium; moderate number of orange-grey or greyish orange slimy conidial mass; margin irregular, partly submerged; reverse greyish orange, orange-brown, greyish brown or brown, conidia obovoid to oblong, straight or slightly curved (6–)7–7.5(–8.5) × (2.5–)3(–3.5) µm (mean = 7 × 3, SD 0.5, 0.2, n=60), l:w (1.6–)2.3–2.6(–3.4) (mean = 2.4, SD 0.3). No perithecia observed in cultures at 2/10 °C after 8 mo.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Quercus alba* L. (*Fagaceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (MD, TN).

Holotype: **U.S.A.**, Tennessee, Sevier Co., Greenbrier, University of Tennessee field station, Conley Huskey Way, 22 May 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0406 (BPI 877448, ex-type culture CBS121263)

Additional specimens examined: **U.S.A.**, Maryland, Prince George's Co., Beltsville, Beltsville Agricultural Research Center, near building 011A, 14 Feb. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0127 (BPI 877450) GenBank EU 254837; same location, 20 Mar. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0152 (BPI 877449) GenBank EU 254838.

Additional cultures examined: **U.S.A.**, Maryland, Prince George's Co., Patuxent Wild Life Research Center, S. Cohen W623 = AR 4125; same data W633 = AR 4126, GenBank EU254835; same data (W645 = AR 4127 = CBS 123202).

Notes: *Gnomoniopsis clavulata* and *G. paraclavulata* are distinct from most species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Quercus* in having ascospores with submedian septum. The ascospores of *G. clavulata* are larger than those of *G. paraclavulata*.

Additional species accepted in *Gnomoniopsis*

Gnomoniopsis comari (Karst.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512175.

Basionym: *Gnomonia comari* Karst., Mycol. Fenn. 2: 122. 1873.

≡ *Gnomoniella comari* (Karst.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 415. 1882.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Comarum palustre* L. (*Rosaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Finland, Germany, Switzerland)

Specimen examined: **Finland,** on *Comarum palustre*, Monod 366, CBS 806.79, GenBank EU254821; Monod 353, CBS 807.79, GenBank EU 254822.

Notes: The concept of *Gnomoniopsis comari* is conceived here in a much narrower sense than by Monod (1983), thus the numerous taxonomic synonyms listed by Monod (1983) are not included. The multigene phylogeny presented here suggests that *G. comari* is distinct from *G. fructicola* (Fig. 1).

Gnomoniopsis fructicola (Arnaud) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512176. Figs 21L,M; 22I; 27A–N.

Basionym: *Gnomonia fragariae* f. *fructicola* Arnaud, Traité de Pathol. Veg. p. 1558. 1931.

≡ *Gnomonia fructicola* (Arnaud) Fall., Can. J. Bot. 29: 309. 1951.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves and fruits of *Fragaria* spp. (*Rosaceae*), occasionally pathogenic on fruits causing strawberry stem-end rot. The causal organism has often been referred to as *Gnomonia comari,* now considered *Gnomoniopsis comari.*

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia), Europe (Belgium, France) and U.S.A. (MD, NY).

Specimens examined: **Belgium**, on *Fragaria* sp., CBS 255.61, GenBank EU254828. **Canada,** Ontario, on *Fragaria* sp., CBS 275.51, GenBank EU254829. **France,** on *Fragaria* sp. coll. G. Arnaud, CBS 208.34, GenBank EU254826. **U.S.A.,** New York, Sullivan Co., Roscoe, area around Campbell Inn, on dead petioles of *Fragaria* sp., Jul 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877446) GenBank EU254830.

Specimens examined G. cf. fructicola: **Russia,** Novgorod province, Kholm, valley of Lovat' river, on dead petioles of *Geum rivale*, 10 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877454) GenBank EU254832.

Notes: Considerable confusion has existed among the species of *Gnomoniopsis* on *Fragaria*. *Gnomonipsis fructicola* is herein recognised to be distinct from *G. comari*. "*Gnomonia" fragariae* Kleb. causes another disease of strawberry in Europe called leaf blotch, root rot and petiole blight (Maas 1998, Moročko *et al.* 2006). Moročko & Fatehi (2007) determined that "*Gnomonia" fragariae* belongs outside of the *Gnomoniaceae* in the *Sydowiellaceae*.

Gnomoniopsis macounii (Dearn.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512177. Figs 27O–S.

Basionym: *Diaporthe macounii* Dearn., Mycologia 8:100. 1916.

≡ *Cryptodiaporthe macounii* (Dearn.) Wehm., The Genus *Diaporthe*: 191. 1933.

Habitat: On overwintered branches of *Spiraea douglasii* Hook. var. *menziesii* (Hook.) C. Presl and *Spiraea* sp. (Rosaceae).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia) and U.S.A. (NH, NY).

Notes: Barr (1978) and Wehmeyer (1933) provide a detailed description of *G. macounii* as *C. macounii*.

Gnomoniopsis racemula (Cooke & Peck) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512178. Figs 21N,O; 22J; 27T–Y.

Basionym: *Sphaeria racemula* Cooke & Peck in Peck, Ann. Rep. New York State Museum 26: 87. 1874

≡ *Diaporthe racemula* (Cooke & Peck) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 691. 1882.

≡ *Ditopellopsis racemula* (Cooke & Peck) M.E. Barr, Mycol. Mem. 7: 91. 1978.

Habitat: On overwintered stalks of *Chamerion angustifolium* (*Onagraceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia) and U.S.A. (ME, MN, NY, OR).

Notes: *Gnomoniopsis racemula* is unusual in this genus in having perithecia in groups of 3–9 that occur on fibrous overwintered stalks. Barr (1978) provided a detailed description of *G. racemula* as *Ditopellopsis racemula*.

Gnomoniopsis tormentillae **(**Lind) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512179.

Basionym: *Gnomoniella tormentillae* Lind, Bot. Tidsskr. 41: 217. 1931.

≡ *Plagiostoma tormentillae* (Lind) Bolay, Ber. Schweiz. Bot. Ges. 81: 436. 1971.

Habitat: On overwintered petioles, veins and stalks of *Potentilla canadensis L.* and *P. erecta* (*L.*) *Raeusch* (*Rosaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Switzerland) and U.S.A. (MA).

Notes: Both Barr (1978) and Monod (1983) provide a detailed description of *Gnomoniopsis tormentillae* as *P. tormentillae*. The perithecial neck of this species is marginal.

OPHIOGNOMONIA (Sacc.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 14: 613. 1899. Lectotype species designated by Höhnel (1919): ***Ophiognomonia melanostyla*** (DC. : Fr.) Berl.

≡ *Gnomoniella* subgenus *Ophiognomonia* Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 419. 1882.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, on underside of leaf blade, petioles or rachises, occasionally on upper side of blade of overwintered fallen leaves, rarely on dead but attached pedicels, and on dead stems of herbaceous plants. Perithecia dark brown to black, remaining immersed or becoming partly erumpent at maturity, oblate when moist, convex or irregularly shrunk when dry, in some species, part of perithecia may be concave, round in top view, with one neck. Neck central to eccentric, rarely marginal, never truly lateral, mostly length 2.5–5 perithecial diam, in some species shorter, down to length of one perithecial diam. Asci oval to almost filiform, with an apical ring, with eight spores per ascus arranged mostly unevenly parallel, also irregularly multiseriate or obliquely uniseriate, occasionally evenly parallel. Ascospores mostly two-celled, rarely one-celled, oval to filiform, l:w 2.5–25; ends rounded, with or without appendages, may vary within species.

Cultures: Colonies growing at a moderate rate, reaching 1–6 cm diam in 2 wk at 23 °C l/d, in some strains reach edges of 90 mm Petri plates in 2 wk on PDA. Colony surface leathery to coarsely farinose or velvety, in some species with floccose areas. Colonies mostly whitish, yellow, greyish yellow, pale orange, olive-brown. Some species produce fertile perithecia in culture after 5–6 mo at 2/10 °C l/d, rarely sterile perithecia formed within one month at 23 °C l/d. Conidiomata in cultures formed by a few species but then not requiring long-term cultivation at low temperatures.

Hosts: Mostly on *Fagales (Betulaceae, Fagaceae, Juglandaceae)*, a few species on *Lauraceae, Rosaceae, Salicaceae*, and *Tiliaceae*. Individual fungal species are host-specific at genus or, less commonly, at family level.

Type species of Ophiognomonia

Ophiognomonia melanostyla (DC. : Fr.) Berl., Icon. Fung. 2: 146. 1899. Figs 28A–C; 29A–C.

≡ *Sphaeria melanostyla* DC. : Fr., Fl. Franç., 5/6: 129. 1815 : Syst. Mycol. 2: 517. 1823.

≡ *Gnomonia melanostyla* (DC. : Fr.) Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Europ. 5/6: 28. 1869.

≡ *Gnomoniella melanostyla* (DC. : Fr.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 419. 1882.

≡ *Cryptoderis melanostyla* (DC.: Fr.) G. Winter, Rabenhorst's Kryptogamen-Flora I, Abt. 2: 592. 1887.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, evenly distributed over large areas of leaf blades, sometimes on upper part of petioles, immersed at first, partly erumpent at maturity, oblate to suboblate when moist, 180–220 μm high × 220350 μm diam, convex, occasionally irregularly dented or concave when dry. Necks central or eccentric, usually sinuous, 550–1100 μm long, 30–45 μm wide at base, 25–33 μm wide at apex. Asci narrowly fusiform, 55–65 × 4.5–5 μm, apical ring 1–1.5 μm diam, with eight ascospores evenly or slightly unevenly parallel. Ascospores clavately filiform, slightly sinuous (30–)37–42.5(–44) × 1.5–2 μm (mean = 39 × 1.5, SD 4, 1, n=16), l:w (20.3–)22.4–26.4(–29.3) (mean = 24.6, SD 2.6), two-celled, slightly constricted at septum, septum located at (55–)65–68(–71) % (mean = 66, SD 4) of ascospore length, ends blunt, rounded, basal cell is narrower than distal cell, ca. 1.2 μm wide, each cell with a few small guttules; appendages subulate to whip-shaped, 5–25 μm long.

Habitat: On fallen overwintered leaves of *Tilia* spp. (*Tiliaceae*).

Fig. 28. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A–C. *Ophiognomonia melanostyla*. A. Lectotype G 00053951. B. Epitype BPI 877610. C. BPI 877611. D–F. *O. balsamiferae*, holotype BPI 877606. G, H. *O. pseudoclavulata*. G. BPI 877615B. H. BPI 877631. A, D, F, G. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves and petioles. B, C, E, H. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

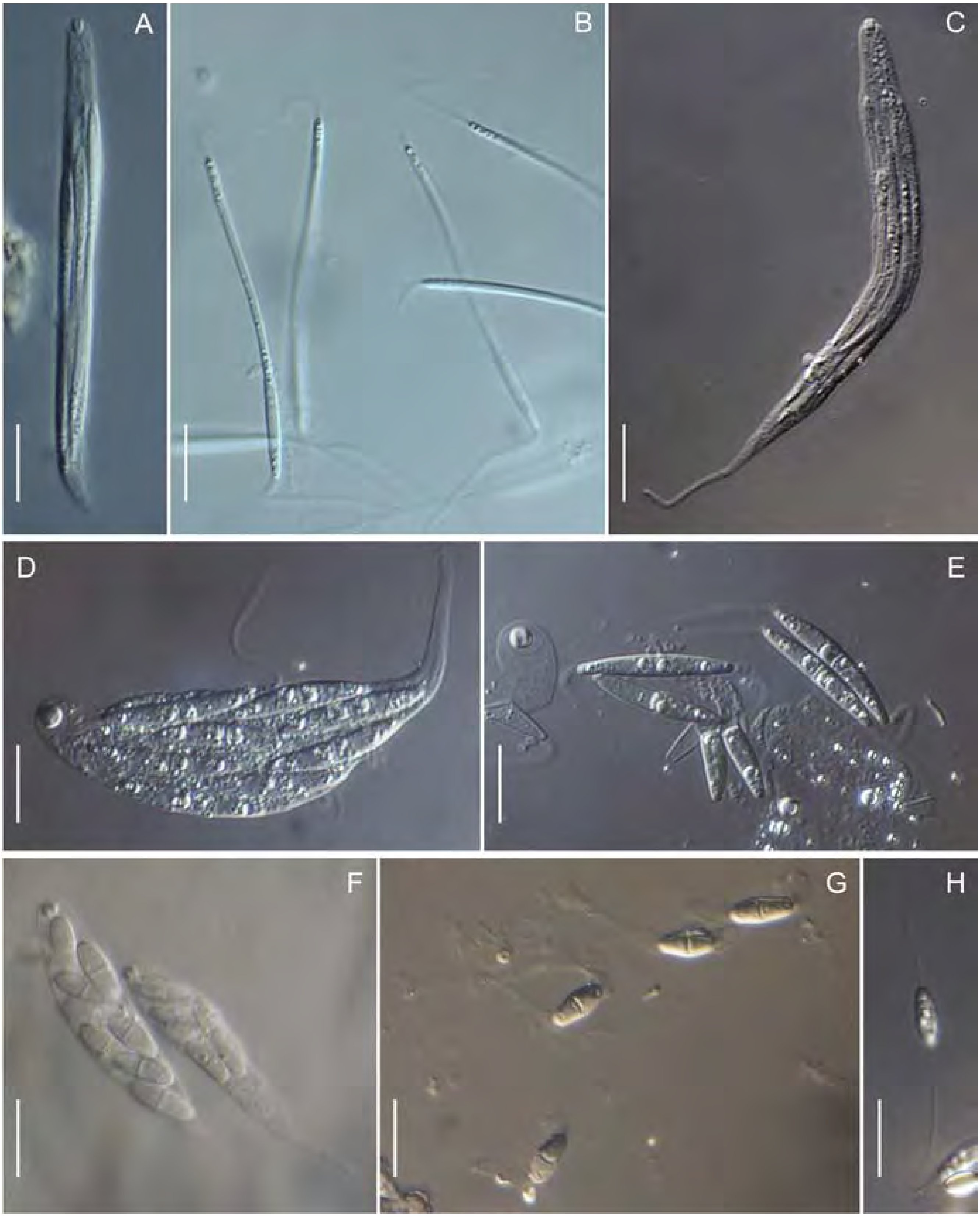


Fig. 29. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A–C. *Ophiognomonia melanostyla*. A, B. Epitype BPI 877610. C. BPI 877607. D, E. O. *balsamiferae*, holotype BPI 877606. F–H. *O. pseudoclavulata*. F. Holotype BPI 844280. G. BPI 877632. H. BPI 877633A. Scale 10 µm.

Distribution: Europe (Austria, Bulgaria, Czech Republic, Germany, Switzerland, Ukraine), Canada (Ontario) and U.S.A. (NY, PA)
Lectotype: **Switzerland**, vicinity of Geneva, *Tilia* sp., March, year unknown, M. Chaillet, (G 00053951).

Additional specimens examined: **Austria**, Sonntagberg, near Rosenau, on *Tilia* sp., Apr., year unknown, P.P. Strasser (BPI 596571); **Czech Republic**, Moravia, Hranice na Moravě, Teplice, on *Tilia platyphyllos*, Apr. 1914, F. Petrak (BPI 596581); same location, on *Tilia* sp., May 1924, F. Petrak (BPI 596572); **Germany**, Frankensteinerkopf near Oestrich (Nassau), on *Tilia parvifolia*, Spr. 1894, L. Fuckel (BPI 596576, BPI 596577); Oestrich (Nassau), on *Tilia parvifolia*, 1894, L. Fuckel (BPI 596575); **Switzerland**, Vaud, Lausanne, Parc Bourge, on *Tilia cordata*, 28 May 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0333 (BPI 877611) GenBank EU254913; Vaud, St. Cergue, on *Tilia cordata*, 20 May 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0197 (BPI 877610) GenBank EU254911; **Ukraine**, Lviv oblast, Stryi raion, Pidhirtsi, on *Tilia platyphyllos*, 27 Mar. 1918, F. Petrak (BPI 596579); **U.S.A.**, New York, Heldenburg Mts., on *Tilia americana*, May, year unknown, C.H. Peck (BPI 596574); New York, Ithaca vicinity, Arnot forest, on *Tilia americana*, 10 Jul. 2002, L.N. Vasilyeva MS0353 (BPI 877609); New York, Sullivan Co., Roscoe vicinity, area around Campbell Inn, on *Tilia americana*, Jul. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0299 (BPI 877608) GenBank EU254912; Pennsylvania, Franklin Co., Cove Gap, Buchanan Birthplace State Park, on *Tilia americana*, 05 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0358 (BPI 877607).

Notes: *Ophiognomonia melanostyla* is relatively common on overwintered leaves of *Tilia* spp. The very long ascospores over 35 µm long distinguish this species from other species of the *Gnomoniaceae* on *Tilia*.

New species of *Ophiognomonia*

Ophiognomonia balsamiferae Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512180. Figs 28D–F; 29D,E; 30A–N.

Perithecia 320–390 µm alta × 370–425 µm diam. Rostrum 940–1150 µm longum, basi 73–90 µm diam, apice 42–55 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, leviter curvatae, (15–)18–19(–21) × 2.5–3(–3.5) µm, L:l (4.9–)6.2–7.2(–8.1). Ad aliis *Ophiognomoniae* speciebus morphologiae characteribus combinatis differt. Singularis *Ophiognomoniae* species lecta in *Salicaceis*. *Holotypus*: BPI 877606.

Etymology: Named after the epithet of the plant host.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, evenly and densely distributed over petioles, immersed or partly emerging, dark brown, oblate spheroidal when moist, 320–390 µm high × 370–425 µm diam, convex when dry, round from top. Necks central, straight, curved or flexuous when dry, straight when moist, 940–1150 µm long, 73–90 µm wide at base, 42–55 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with tapering stipe, 36–70 × 9–17 µm, apical ring 2.5–3 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged obliquely uniseriate, irregularly multiseriate or unevenly parallel. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved, (15–)18–19(–21) × 2.5–3(–3.5) µm (mean = 18.5 × 3, SD 1.5, 0.3, n=29), l:w (4.9–)6.2–7.2(–8.1) (mean = 6.7, SD 0.7), two-celled, slightly constricted at septum; septum located at (44–)47–51(–52) % (mean = 48, SD 2) of ascospore length, cells tapering, at ends blunt, rounded or indistinctly truncated, each cell with 3–5, guttules, often one large guttule close to septum; appendages subulate to navicular, 10–15 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, short woolly in centre, velvety with loose tufts at margin, pale brownish grey to brown; margin very irregular; reverse dark brown. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, woolly, whitish, with scarce dark brown amorphous conidiomata attaining 500 µm diam; margin diffuse; reverse orange-white to orange and brownish orange; conidia oval, cylindrical, oblanceolate or allantoid, (6–)8.5–10(–13.5) × (1.5–)2–2.5(–3) µm (mean = 9.5 × 2.5, SD 1.5, 0.5, n=61); l:w (1.8–)3.6–4.5(–7.2) (mean = 4.1, SD 0.9). Colonies on MYA almost attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, felty to woolly, pale brownish grey to dark brown, with droplets of clear exudate; margin irregular; reverse dark brown. Cultures at 2/10 °C after 4.5 mo produce dark thick-walled conidiomata with conidia on MYA, sterile conidioma-like structures on PDA with sparse conidia after 8 mo, on MEA, sterile after 8 mo.

Distibution: Canada (British Columbia).

Habitat: On overwintered petioles of *Populus balsamifera* L. (*Salicaceae*).

Holotype: **Canada**, British Columbia, Manning Provincial Park, rest area at West Gate, beginning of Engineers Loop Trail, 13 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov, MS0409 (BPI 877606, ex-type culture AR 4320 = CBS 121266).

Notes: *Ophiognomonia balsamiferae* has a central neck on the perithecium unlike other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Populus*, specifically *Apioplagiostoma populi* and *Plagiostoma salicella* in which the necks are lateral. *Gnomonia gnomon* is known to occur rarely on *Populus* but has ascospores that are considerably narrower, 1.5–2 µm wide, than those of *O. balsamiferae*.

Ophiognomonia pseudoclavulata Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512181. Figs 28G–H; 29F–H; 30O–Z.

Perithecia 170–190 µm alta × 210–280 µm diam. Rostrum 140–250 µm longum, basi 37–54 µm diam, apice 34–44 µm diam. Ascosporae late ellipsoidal vel ellipsoidal, rectae vel leviter inaequilateralae, (6.5–)7.5–8(–9) × (2.5–)3–3.5(–3.6) µm (mean = 7.7 × 3.1, SD 0.6, 0.3, n=112), L:l (2.12–)2.3–2.7(–3.4). Ad aliis *Ophiognomoniae* speciebus parvis peritheciis et brevibus ascosporis differt. Similis *Gnomoniopsis clavulata* et *G. paraclavulata*, sed ascosporis raro clavatis et septis ascosporarum fere semper in medio differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 844280.

Etymology: Refers to the confusion with *Gnomoniopsis clavulata*. The oldest specimen of *O. pseudoclavulata* observed in this study was originally identified as *G. clavulata.*

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, hypophyllous, mostly on and next to midrib, or scattered randomly over leaf blade, immersed, dark brown, oblate when moist, 170–190 µm high × 210–280 µm diam, convex when dry. Necks curved when dry, slightly curved when moist, 140–250 µm long, 37–54 µm wide at base, 34–44 µm wide at apex. Asci ellipsoidal to fusiform, with tapering stipe, (30–)33.5–41.5(–46) × (6.5–)7–9.5(–11.5) µm (mean = 37.5 × 8.5, SD 4.5, 1.5, n=24), apical ring 2–3 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged biseriate or irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores broadly ellipsoidal to ellipsoidal, often broader in upper part, straight or slightly inequilateral, (6.5–)7.5–8(–9) × (2.5–)3–3.5 µm (mean = 7.5 × 3, SD 0.5, 0.3, n=112), l:w (2.1–)2.3–2.7(–3.4) (mean = 2.5, SD 0.3), two-celled, not constricted at septum; septum located at

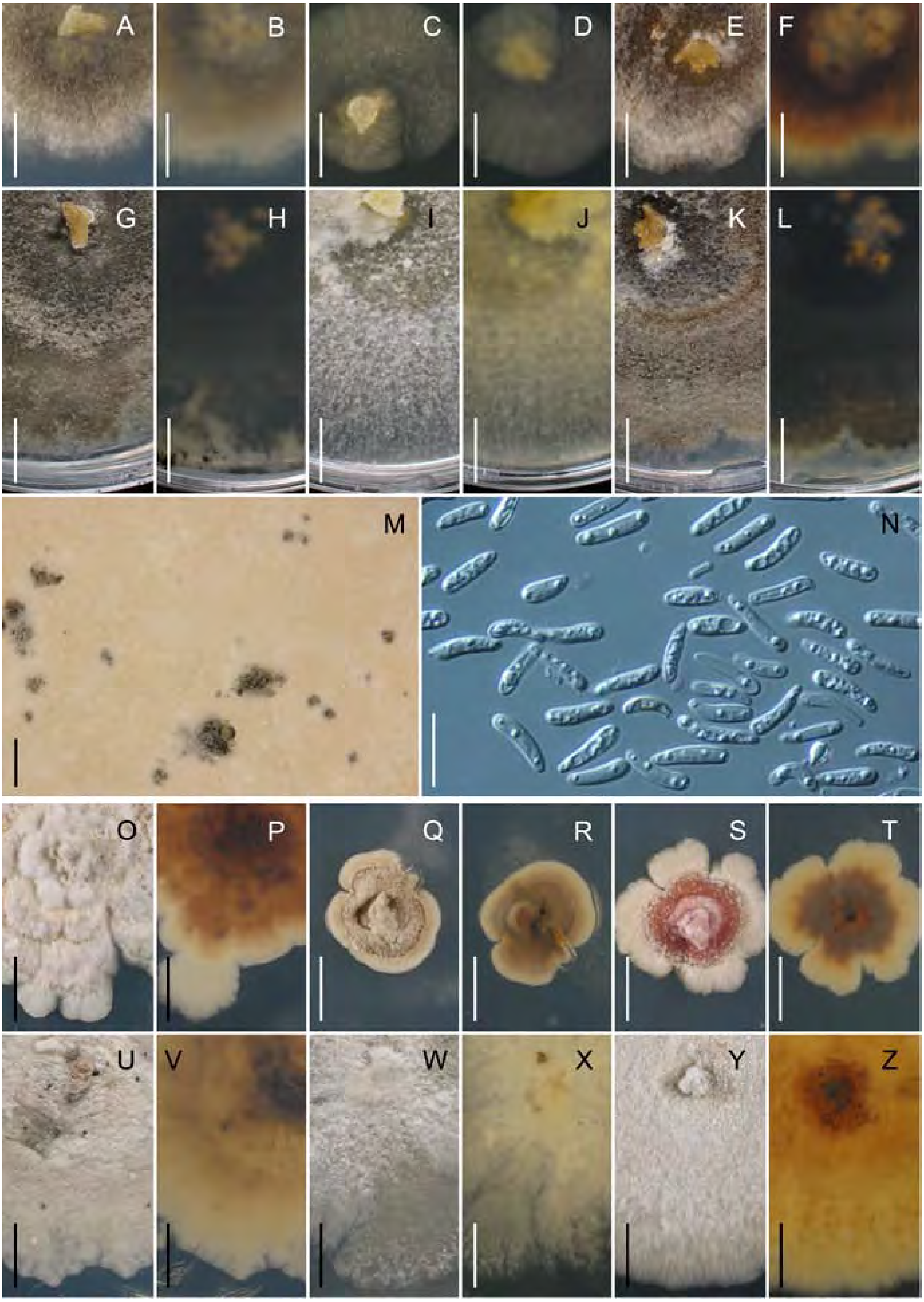


Fig. 30. Culture morphology. A–N. *Ophiognomonia balsamiferae* ex-type CBS 121266. O–Z. *O. pseudoclavulata*. O–T. Ex-type CBS 121236. U–Z. CBS 121232. A–L, O–Z. Colony habit. A, C, E, G, I, K, O, Q, S, U, W, Y. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, P, R, T, V, X, Z. Reverse. M. Conidiomata. N. Conidia. A–F. 14 d, 23 ºC. G–Z. 40 d, 23 ºC. A, B, G, H, O, P, U, V. PDA. C, D, I, J, M, N, Q, R, W, X. MEA. E, F, K, L, S, T, Y, Z. MYA. Scale: A–L, O–Z. 1 cm. M. 200 µm. N. 10 µm.

(40–)47–51(–58) % (mean = 49, SD 3) of ascospore length; cells broadly rounded at ends, without guttules or with 2–5 small guttules; appendages absent or of different irregular shapes or filiform to 20 µm long.

Cultures: Two cultures (CBS 121232 and CBS 121236) differ significantly in their morphology, especially on MEA and MYA. CBS 121232: Colonies on PDA attaining 60 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, with lobate convex concentric zones, felty to woolly, whitish; margin well-defined, lobate; reverse dark brown in central part, then greyish orange, at margin whitish. Colonies on MEA attaining 22 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, slightly radially furrowed, velvety to woolly, orange-white; margin well-defined, slightly wavy; reverse dark brown in central part, then greyish orange, at margin orange-white. Colonies on MYA attaining 30 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, slightly furrowed, in centre glabrous greyish orange with tufts of white aerial mycelium, then woolly, whitish, at margin felty, whitish; margin well-defined, lobate; reverse dark brown in central part, then greyish orange, at margin orange-white. CBS 121236: Colonies on PDA attaining 65 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, felty to woolly, whitish; margin well-defined, serrately lobate; reverse dark brown in central part, then greyish orange, at margin whitish. Colonies on MEA attaining 70 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, felty to woolly, white; margin diffuse, broadly indistinctly lobate; reverse orange-white with small greyish orange area in centre. Colonies on MYA attaining 65 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, felty, whitish; margin well-defined, even; reverse dark brown in central part, then orange. Neither perithecia nor conidiomata observed in cultures on PDA, MEA and MYA after 8 mo at 2/10 C.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Carya* spp., primarily *C. tomentosa* (Lam.) Nutt. (mockernut hickory) (*Juglandaceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (DC, IL, IN, MD, NC, NJ, PA, TN, VA).

Holotype: **U.S.A.**, Pennsylvania, Kennett Square Co., vicinity of Philadelphia, near Phillips mushroom farm, *Carya tomentosa*, 17 Apr. 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0025 (BPI 844280, ex-holotype culture AR 4059 = CBS 121236).

Additional specimens examined: **U.S.A.**, District of Columbia, National Arboretum, *Carya tomentosa*, 03 May 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0355a (BPI 877615B); Illinois, Hancock Co., St. Mary's Township, Section 27, Apr. 2006, L.C. Castlebury MS0527 (BPI 877520); Indiana, Clark State Forest, *Carya* sp., 16 Jan 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS113 (BPI 877630) GenBank EU254925; Maryland, Prince Georges Co., Beltsville, B.A.R.C., Entomology Rd., *Carya tomentosa*, 04 Apr 2004, M.V. Sogonov MS0012a (BPI 877613B) GenBank EU254922; Maryland, Prince George's Co., Beltsville, B.A.R.C., forest near Building 011A, *Carya* sp., 13 Jan 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0112 (BPI 877631) GenBank EU254924; North Carolina, Wake Co., Raleigh, Carl Alwin Schenk memorial forest, *Carya tomentosa*, 03 Apr 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0165 (BPI 877633A) GenBank EU254927; New Jersey, Newfield, *Carya* sp., Apr 1891, J.B. Ellis, North American Fungi 3429 (BPI 611620); Tennessee, Blount Co., Great Smoky Mountains National Park, Cades Cove, Anthony Creek Trail, *Carya tomentosa*, 24 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0488 (BPI 877521A); Tennessee, Blount Co., Great Smoky Mountains National Park, Cades Cove, *Carya tomentosa*, 24 May 2006, A.Y. Rossman, MS0470 (BPI 877632); Tennessee, Sevier Co., Univ. of Tennessee field station, Conley Huskey Way, *Carya tomentosa*, 23 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0469 (BPI 877519); same data MS0471a (BPI 877667B); Virginia, Albermarle Co., Charlottesville, University of Virginia Campus, between Edgement Road and highway US 29 BYP, *Carya* sp., 02 Mar. 2005, M.V. Sogonov MS0140 (BPI 871057, culture CBS 121232) GenBank EU254926.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia pseudoclavulata* is distinguished from similar species on *Carya* in the *Gnomoniaceae* by the relatively short ascospores compared to those of *O. micromegala* (Ellis & Everh.) Sogonov that are 26–36 × 5.5–10 µm and *Gnomonia caryae* Wolf that are (16–)22–30(–37) × (2–)3–5.5 µm *fide* Barr (1978).

Ophiognomonia vasiljevae Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512182. Figs 31A,B; 32A–B; 33A–I.

Perithecia 310–390 µm alta × 590–690 µm diam. Rostrum 520–640 µm logum, basi 75–85 µm diam, apice 32–42 µm diam. Ascosporae fusiformes, leviter curvatae (17.5–)18.5–19.5(–21) × (2.5–)3(–3.5) µm (mean = 19 × 3, SD 1, 0.2, n=31), L:l (5.4–)5.9–6.5(–7.4) (mean = 6.3, SD 0.5, n=31). Ad aliis *Ophiognomoniae* speciebus morphologiae characteribus combinatis differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877671.

Etymology: Named after the Russian mycologist Larissa Vasilyeva in recognition of her contribution to the taxonomy of the *Gnomoniaceae*.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, in small loose groups on compound leaf rachises, immersed, from upper side not easily detachable from plant tissue, peroblate when moist, 310–390 µm high × 590–690 µm diam, convex when dry. Necks eccentric to lateral, slightly flexuous, 520–640 µm long, 75–85 µm wide at base, 32–42 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform with narrow stipe, (52.5–)58.5–64.5(–74) × (10–)11.5–13.5(–17) µm (mean = 62 × 12.5, SD 5.5, 1.7, n=13) , apical ring 2.5–3 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged obliquely uniseriate or irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores fusiform, slightly curved, (17.5–)18.5–19.5(–21) × (2.5–)3(–3.5) µm (mean = 19 × 3, SD 1, 0.2, n=31), l:w (5.4–)5.9–6.5(–7.4) (mean = 6.3, SD 0.5), two-celled, not constricted at septum; septum located at (42–)48–50(–54) % (mean = 49, SD 3) of ascospore length; cells strongly tapering, at ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 2–3 large guttules with largest guttule close to septum or with numerous small guttules; appendages absent.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, short, loose, woolly, orange, in some areas overlaid with whitish aerial mycelium; margin diffuse; reverse orange to brownish orange. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, short, loose, woolly, brownish orange, in some areas overlaid with whitish aerial mycelium; margin diffuse; reverse brownish orange. Colonies on MYA attaining 80 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, woolly, whitish; margins submerged, orange; margin irregular; reverse orange. Cultures at 2/10 °C produce sterile perithecia and dark amorphous bodies on PDA after 4.5 mo, on MEA after 8 mo. No such structures were observed after 8 mo on MYA.

Habitat: On overwintered leaf rachises of *Juglans nigra* L. (*Juglandaceae*).

Holotype: **U.S.A.**, Tennessee, Blount Co., Great Smoky Mountains National Park, along loop near the Methodist Church, 24 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0388 (BPI 877671, ex-holotype culture CBS 121253).

Notes: In distinguishing species of *Ophiognomonia* on *Juglans*, *O. vasiljevae* is similar to *O. ischnostyla* in having a neck longer than 250 µm but, unlike *O. leptostyla,* which has a neck less than 250 µm long. Ascospores of *O. vasiljevae* are generally greater than 17.5 µm long while those of *O. ischnostyla* are less than 17.5 µm.

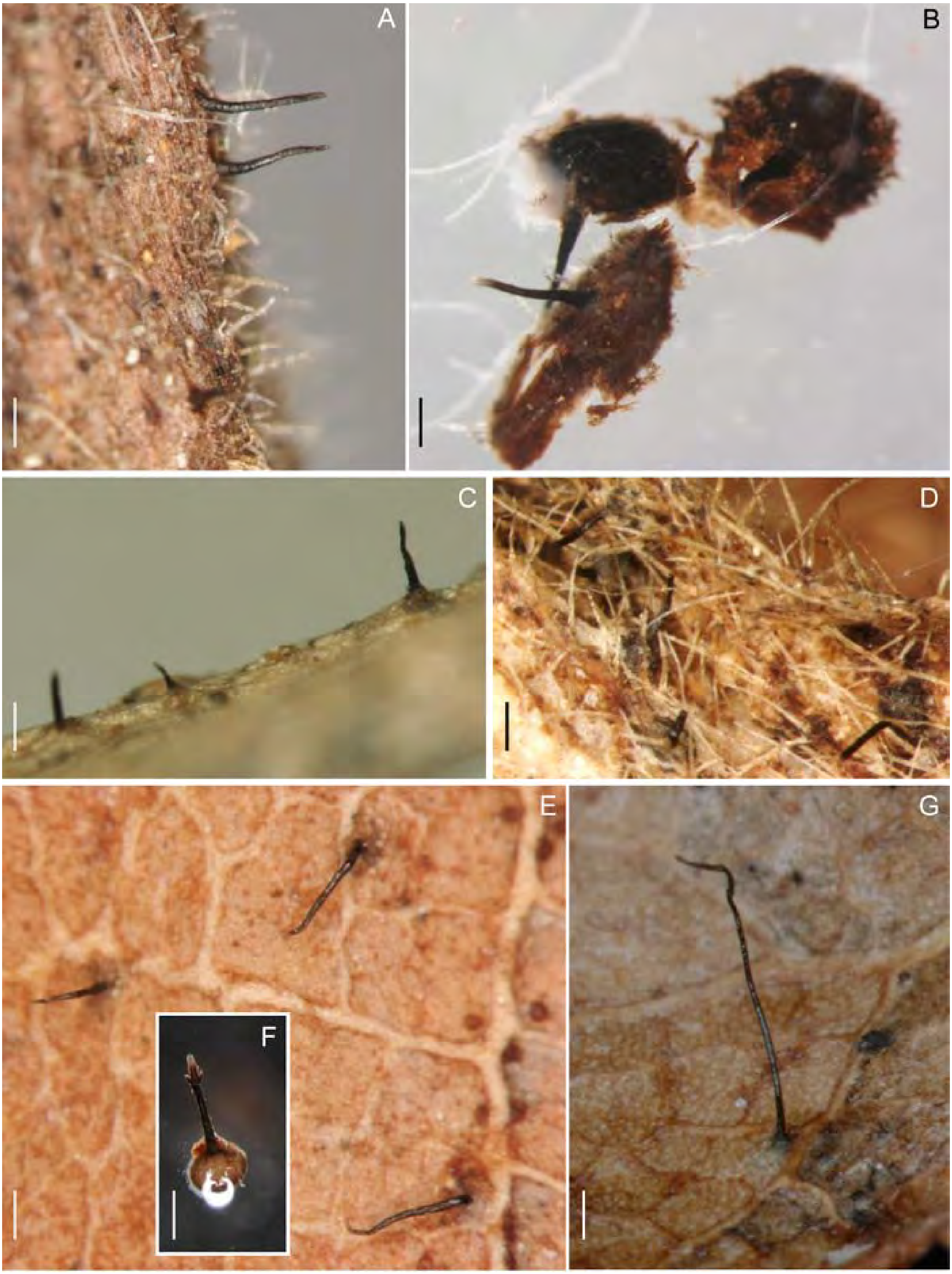


Fig. 31. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A, B. *Ophiognomonia vasiljevae*, holotype BPI 877671. C. *O. alni-viridis*, BPI 877585A. D. *O. gei-montani*, BPI 877589. E–G. *O. intermedia*. E. BPI 877498. F. BPI 877598. G. BPI 877496. A, C–E, G. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves and stems. B, F. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

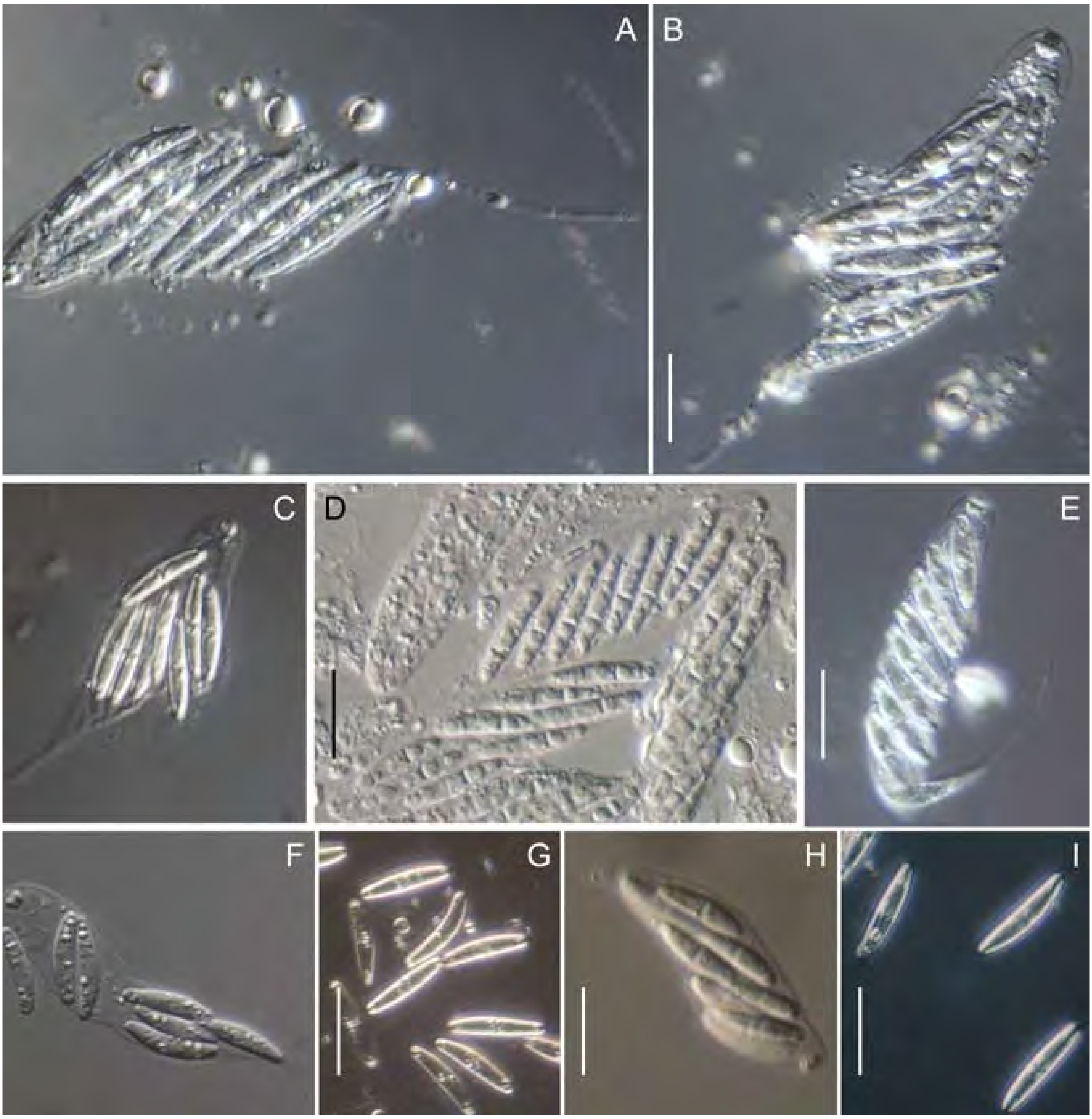


Fig. 32. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A, B. Ophiognomonia vasiljevae, holotype BPI 877671. C. O. alni-viridis, BPI 877600. D. O. gei-montani, BPI 877589. E–I. O. intermedia. E. BPI 877498. F. BPI 877598. G. BPI 877602. H. BPI 877488B. I. BPI 877496. Scale 10 µm.

Additional species accepted in *Ophiognomonia*

Ophiognomonia alni-viridis (Podlahova & Svrček) Sogonov, **comb. nov**. MycoBank MB 512215. Figs 31C; 32C; 33J–S.

Basionym: *Gnomonia alni-viridis* Podlahova & Svrček, Česká Mykol. 24: 129. 1970.

= *Gnomonia intermedia* var. *alni* M.E. Barr, Mycol. Mem. 7: 55. 1978 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Alnus viridis* (Chaix) DC. (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia), Europe (Bulgaria, Czech Republic, Switzerland) and U.S.A. (WA).

Specimens examined: **Switzerland,** Valais, vicinity of Martigny, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus viridis*, 21 May 2005, coll. M. Monod (BPI 877585A) GenBank EU254866. **Canada,** British Columbia, 15 km S from Princeton, near Indian reserve #3, on overwintered leaves of ?*Betula papyrifera*, 13 May 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877600) GenBank EU254869. **U.S.A.,** Washington, King Co., Mount Baker-Snoqualmie National Forest, Snoqualmie Ranger District, near exit 42 on the highway US 90, road to mines, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus viridis*, 16 May 2006 (BPI 877595) GenBank EU254867.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia alni-viridis* can be distinquished from the other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Alnus*. *Gnomonia alnea* lacks an elongated neck unlike *O. alni-viridis, O. ischnostyla* and *O. trientensis*. *Ophiognomonia trientense* has an ascospore l:w less than 3 while *O. alni-viridis* and *O. ischnostyla* both have an ascospore l:w greater than 3. The ascospores of *O. alni-viridis* are 10–12.5 × 2–2.5 µm *fide* Podlahova & Svrček (1970) while those of *O. ischnostyla fide* Monod (1983) are longer, 12.5–18.5 × 1.5–2.5 µm. For a more detailed description of *O. alni-viridis*, see Monod (1983) and Podlahova & Svrček (1970).

Ophiognomonia gei-montani (Ranoj.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512183. Figs 31D; 32D.

Basionym: *Gnomonia gei-montani* Ranoj., Ann. Mycol. 8: 362. 1910.

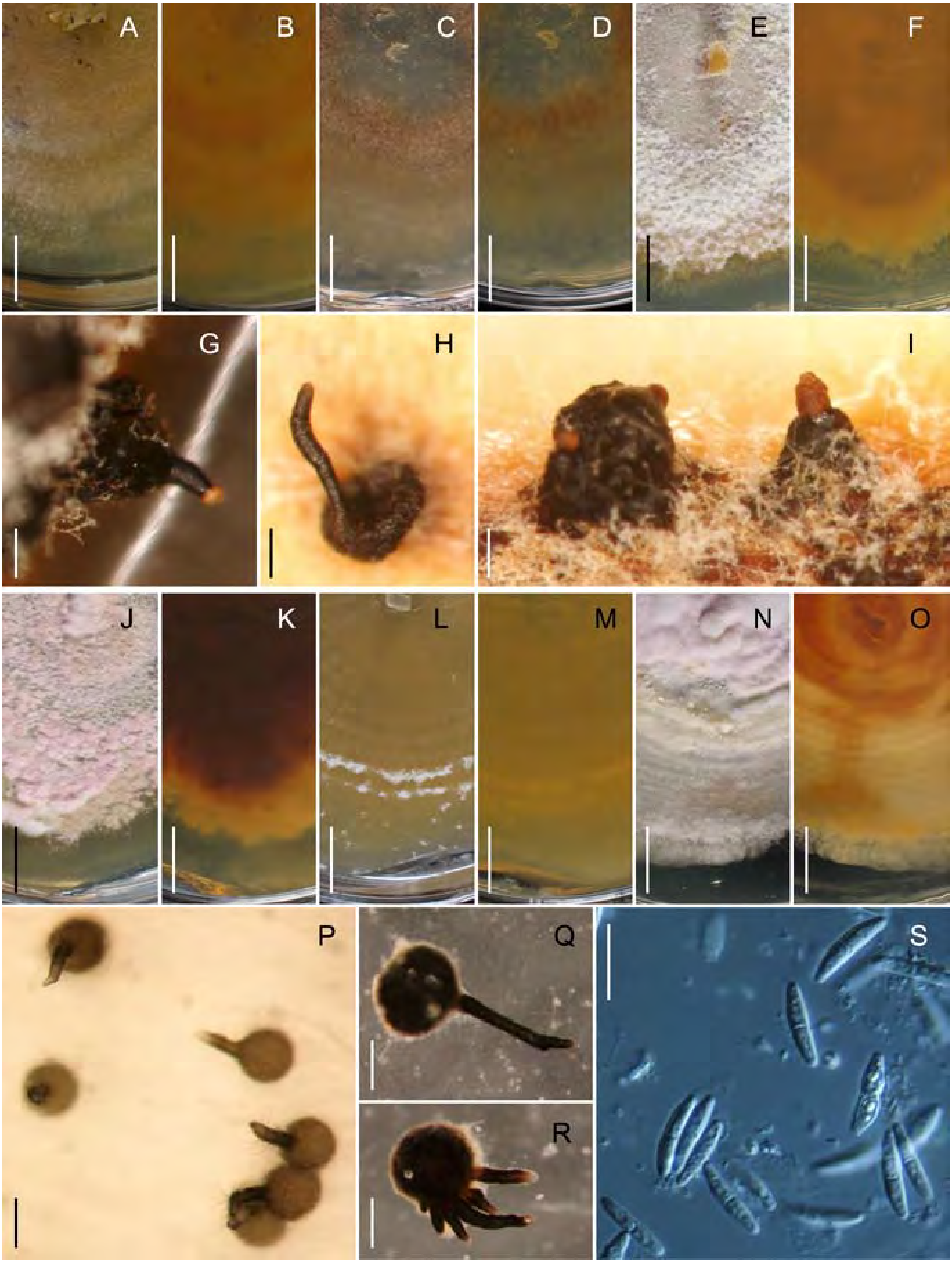


Fig. 33. Culture morphology. A–I. *Ophiognomonia vasiljevae* ex-type CBS 121253. J–S. *O.* cf. *alni-viridis* CBS 121250. A–F, J–O. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 °C. A, C, E, J, L, N. Surface. B, D, F, K, M, O. Reverse. G–I. Sterile perithecia or perithecium-like bodies, 2/10 °C. P. Young perithecia, 2/10 °C. Q, R. Perithecia, 2/10 °C. G, H, Q, R. 4.5 mo. I. 8 mo. P. 40 d. A, B, G, H, Q¬–S. PDA. C, D, I, P. MEA. E, F. MYA. G, H, Q–S. Scale: A–F, J–O. 1 cm. G–I, P–R. 200 µm. S. 10 µm.

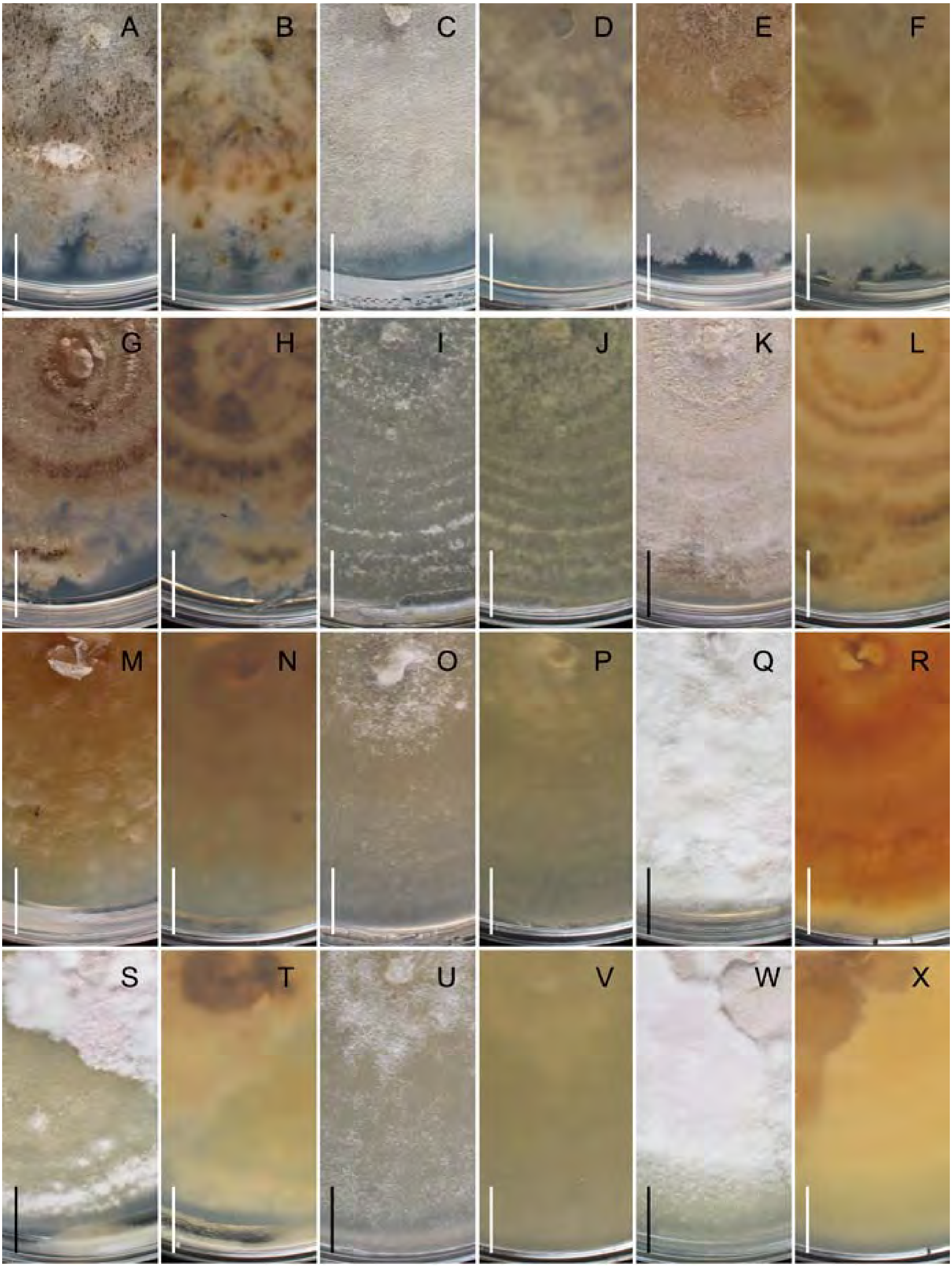


Fig. 34. Culture morphology, colony habit. A–F. *Ophiognomonia cf. intermedia* CBS 121229. G–L. *O.* cf. *ischnostyla* CBS 121234. M–R. *O.* cf. *ischnostyla* BPI 877467B. S–X. *O.* cf. *ischnostyla* CBS 121252. A, C, E, G, I, K, M, O, Q, S, U, W. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, N, P, R, T, V, X. Reverse. A, B, G, H, M, N, S, T. PDA. C, D, I, J, O, P, U, V. MEA. E, F, K, L, Q, R, W, X. MYA. Scale 1 cm.

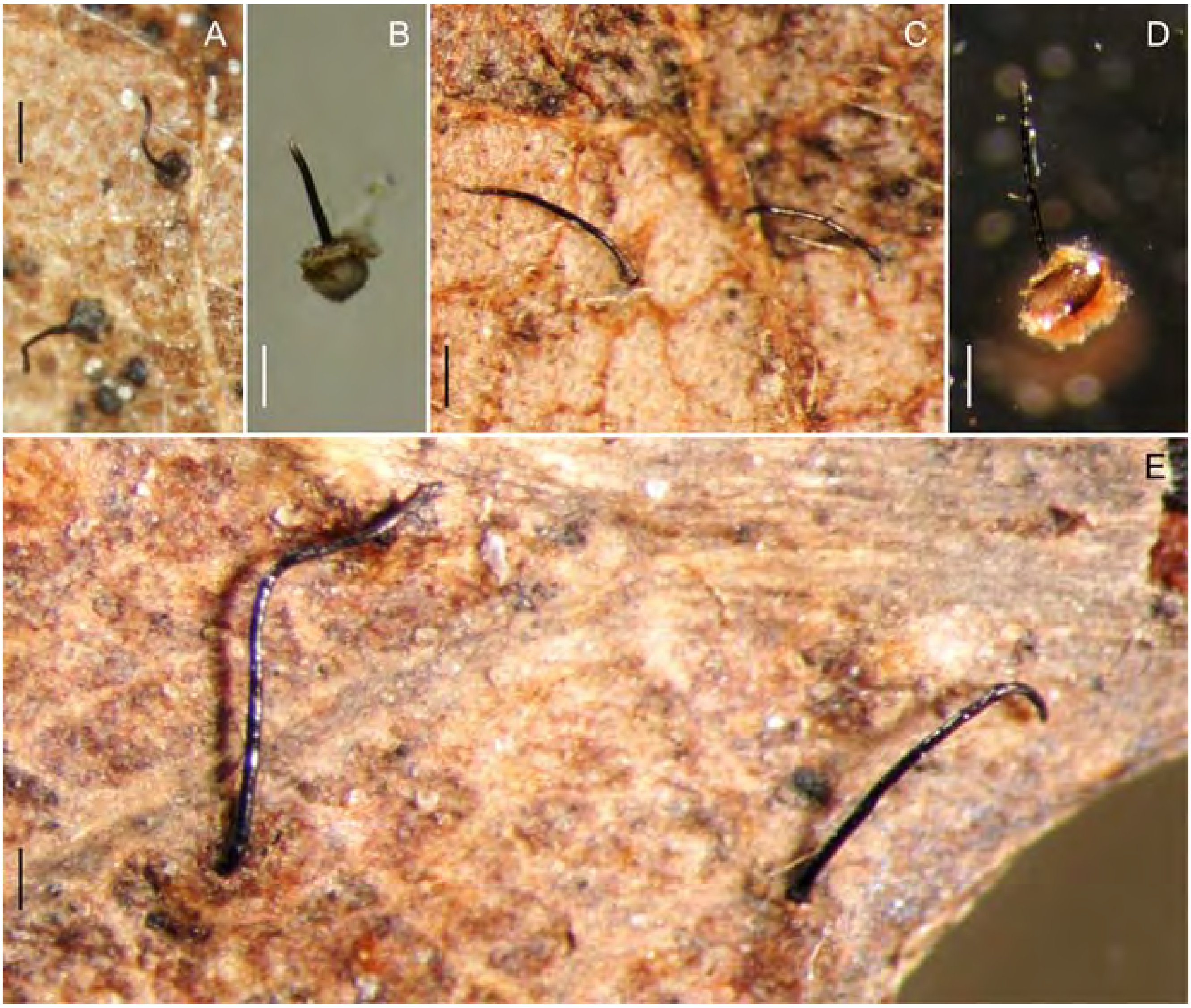


Fig. 35. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A, B. *Ophiognomonia ischnostyla*. A. BPI 877514B. B. BPI 877620. C–E. *O.* cf. *ischnostyla*. C, D. BPI 877605A. E. BPI 877616. A, C, E. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves and petioles. B, D. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Geum bulgaricum* Panc., *G. coccineum* Sm., *G. montanum* L., and *G. rhodopeum* Stoj. & Stef. (*Rosaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Switzerland)

Specimen examined: **Switzerland,** Salvan, La Tendraz, 1600 m a.s.l., on dead leaves of *Geum montanum*, 28 May 2005, coll. M. Monod (BPI 877589) GenBank EU254872.

Notes: See Monod (1983) for a detailed description.

Ophiognomonia intermedia (Rehm) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512185. Figs 31E–G; 32E–I; 33A–F.

Basionym: *Gnomonia intermedia* Rehm, Ann. Mycol. 6: 489. 1908.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Betula nana* L., *B. papyrifera* Marshall, *B. pendula* Roth, and *B. pubescens* Ehrh. (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia), Europe (Germany, Russia, Scotland, Switzerland, United Kingdom) and U.S.A (MD).

Specimens examined: **Canada,** British Columbia, 15 km NE from Agassiz, route #7, on overwintered leaves of *Betula papyrifera*, 13 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877599) GenBank EU 254884; Burnaby Lake Regional Park, on overwintered leaves of *Betula papyrifera*, 12 May 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877602) GenBank EU254886. . **Russia,** Tver' province, Toropets district, v. Kosilovo, on overwintered leaves of *Betula pendula*, 5 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877488B) GenBank EU254887; Novgorod province, Kholm district, Rdeysky Natural Reserve, vicinity of the village Fryunino, on overwintered leaves of *Betula nana*, 11 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877496) GenBank EU254881; Naberezhnaya reki Lovat' str., 9, on overwintered leaves of *Betula pendula*, 23 Aug 2004, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877498) GenBank EU254878. **U.S.A.,** Maryland, Prince George's Co., Beltsville, Little Paint Branch Park, on overwintered leaves of *Betula nigra*, 17 Mar 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877597) GenBank EU254879; 11 Apr 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877598) GenBank EU254880.

Notes: Among other species of *Ophiognomonia* on *Betula*, *Ophiognomonia intermedia* with two-celled ascospores is distinct from *O. nana* with one-celled ascospores. *Ophiognomonia intermedia* is similar to *O. alni-viridis* and *O. ischnostyla* in ascospore size except that the ascospores of *O. intermedia* lack appendages and tend to have a length wide ratio of less than 5. *Ophiognomonia intermedia* causes a foliar disease of birch that also causes dieback of young shoots (Green 2004). Green & Castlebury (2007) proved the connection between *O. intermedia* as *G. intermedia* with the asexual state *Discula betulae* (Westend.) Pennycook (Pennycook, 2007).

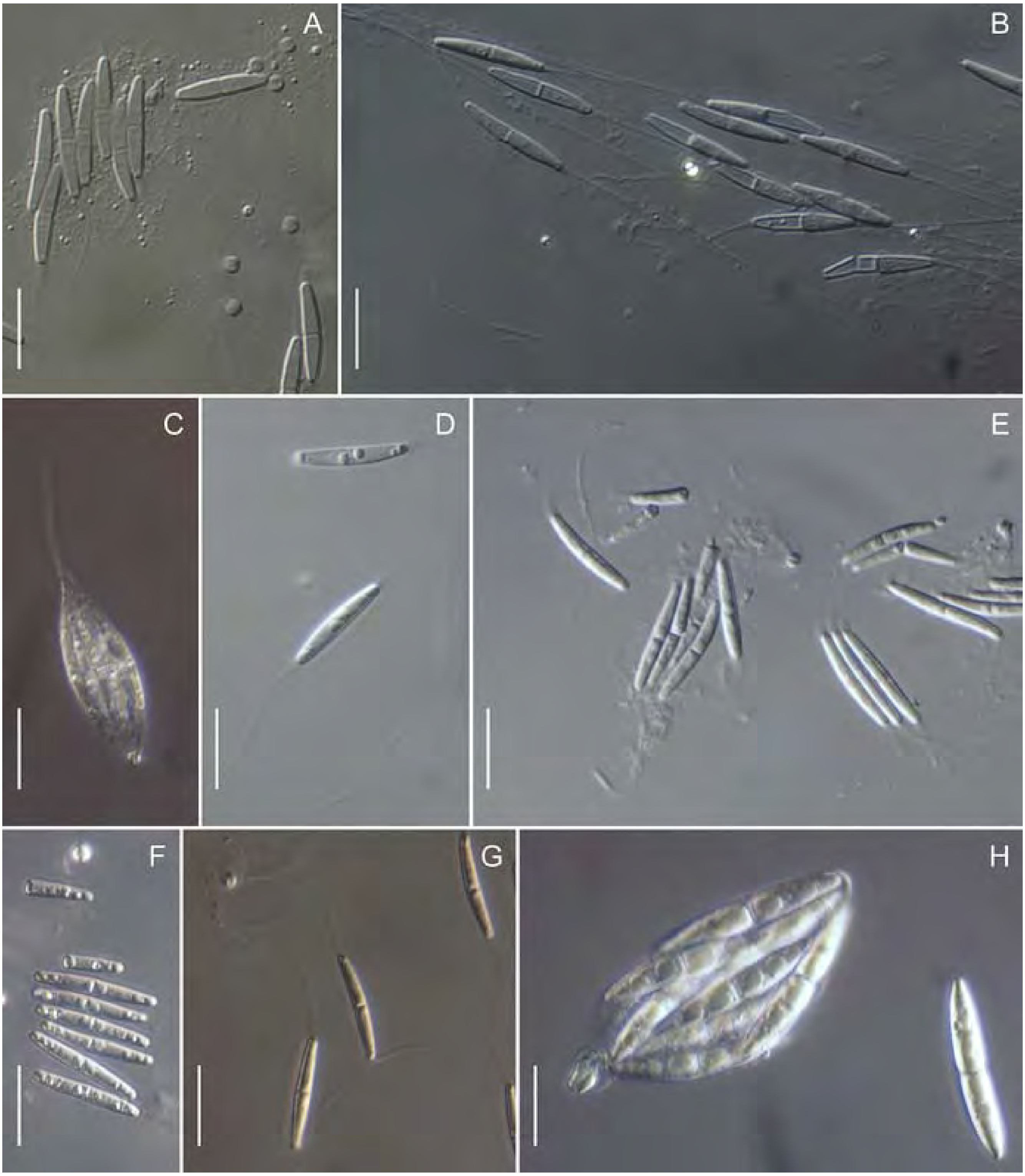


Fig. 36. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A, B. *Ophiognomonia ischnostyla*. A. BPI 877514B. B. BPI 877619. C–H. *O.* cf. *ischnostyla*. C, D. BPI 877605A. E. BPI 877605B. F. BPI 877467B. G. BPI 877622. H. BPI 877616. Scale 10 µm.

Ophiognomonia ischnostyla (Desm.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512186. Figs 34G–L; 35A–E; 36A–H.

Basionym: *Sphaeria ischnostyla* Desm., Annals Sci. nat., Bot., sér. 3. 11: 357. 1849.

≡ *Gnomonia ischnostyla* (Desm.) Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Europ. 5/6: 2. 1869.

= *Gnomonia setacea* f. *alni* Kleb., Haupt- und Nebenfruchtformen der Ascomyzeten: 244. 1918 *fide* Monod 1983.

= *Sphaeronema amenticolum* Ces., Bot. Z. 15: 173. 1857 *fide* Monod 1983.

≡ *Gnomonia amenticola* (Ces.) Prihoda, Česká Mykol. 10:122. 1956 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Alnus, Betula, Carpinus (Betulaceae), Juglans (Juglandaceae)*, and other hardwood trees.

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, France, Russia, Switzerland) and U.S.A. (TN).

Specimens examined: **Russia,** Tver' province, Toropets district, v. Kosilovo, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus glutinosa*, 5 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877617) GenGank EU254907; Tver' province, Toropets district, vicinity of v. Bubonitsy, biological research station "Chisty Les", on fallen leaves of *Betula ? pubescens*, 31 Aug 2004, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877616) EU254919; on overwintered leaves

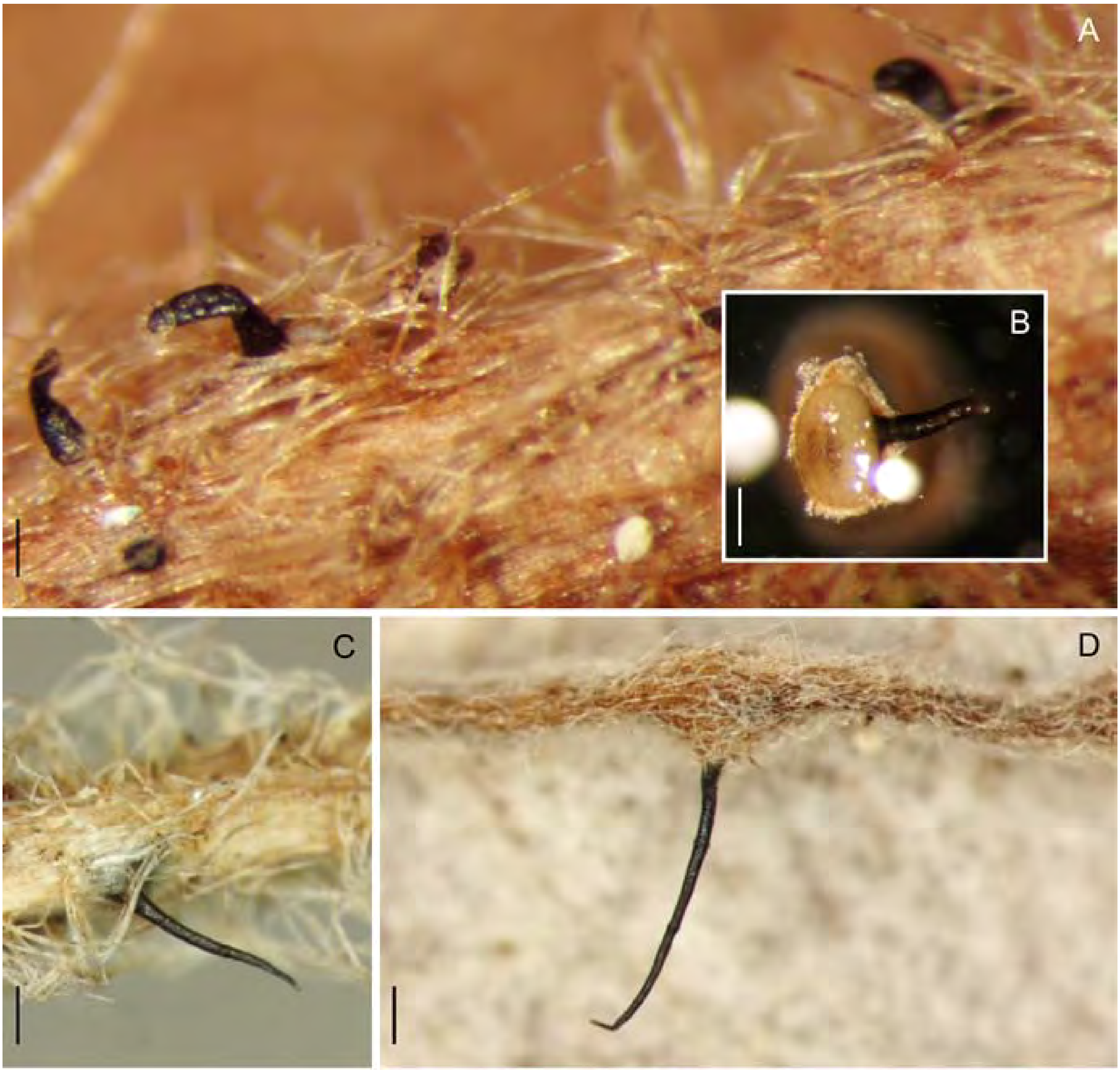


Fig. 37. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A, B. *Ophiognomonia micromegala*. A. BPI 877613A. B. BPI 877634B. C. *O. rosae*, BPI 877586. D. *O. rubi-idaei*, BPI 877637. A, C, D. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves. B. Extracted and rehydrated perithecium. Scale 200 µm.

of *Alnus glutinosa*, 14 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877618) GenBank EU254908; Novgorod province, Kholm district, Rdeysky Natural Reserve, vicinity of the village Fryunino, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus glutinosa*, 11 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877619) GenBank EU294900; Arboretum (Dendropark), near the tree #560, on overwintered leaves of *Corylus avellana*, Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877514B) GenBank EU254899. **Switzerland,** Wallis, Mörel, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus incana*, 28 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877620) GenBank EU254898.

Specimen examined O. cf. *ischnostyla*: **Russia,** Tver' province, Toropets district, vicinity, the beginning of the Ecotrail, on fallen leaves of *Betula pubescens*, 31 Aug 2004, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877605A) GenBank EU254895.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia ischnostyla* occurs on a variety of hardwood trees especially in the *Betulaceae*. *Opiognomonia ischnostyla* has an elongated neck unlike *Gnomonia alnea* on *Alnus*. The ascospores of *O. alni-viridis* and *O. ischnostyla* have a l:w greater than 3 while *O. trientense* has an ascospore l:w less than 3. The ascospores of *O. alni-viridis* are 10–12.5 × 2–2.5 µm while those of *O. ischnostyla* are (12.5–)13.5–15.5(–18.5) × (1.5–)2(–2.5) µm *fide* Monod (1983). For a more detailed description of *O. ischnostyla*, see Monod (1983).

The name *Gnomonia nervisequa* (Wallr.) Fuckel based on *Sphaeria nervisequa* Wallr., was proposed by Monod (1983) as the correct name for *O. ischnostyla* but this is rejected. Wallroth's (1833) original description of the basionym is poor, does not indicate ascospore size, and lacks reference to any type specimen. The host plant mentioned in the description, *Salix caprea*, has been never reported in any later study. Nevertheless, Fuckel (1870) used this epithet creating the new combination *Gnomonia nervisequa* (Wallr.) Fuckel in reference to his own collection on *Carpinus betulus*. None of the species of *Ophiognomonia* are known to be associated with hosts in the *Salicales.* The next available basionym for *G. nervisequa sensu* Monod (1983) is *Sphaeria ischnostyla* Desm. The type specimen of *Sphaeria ischnostyla* on *Carpinus betulus* in France was examined at BPI (Desmazieres, Pl. crypt. France 2084-bound).

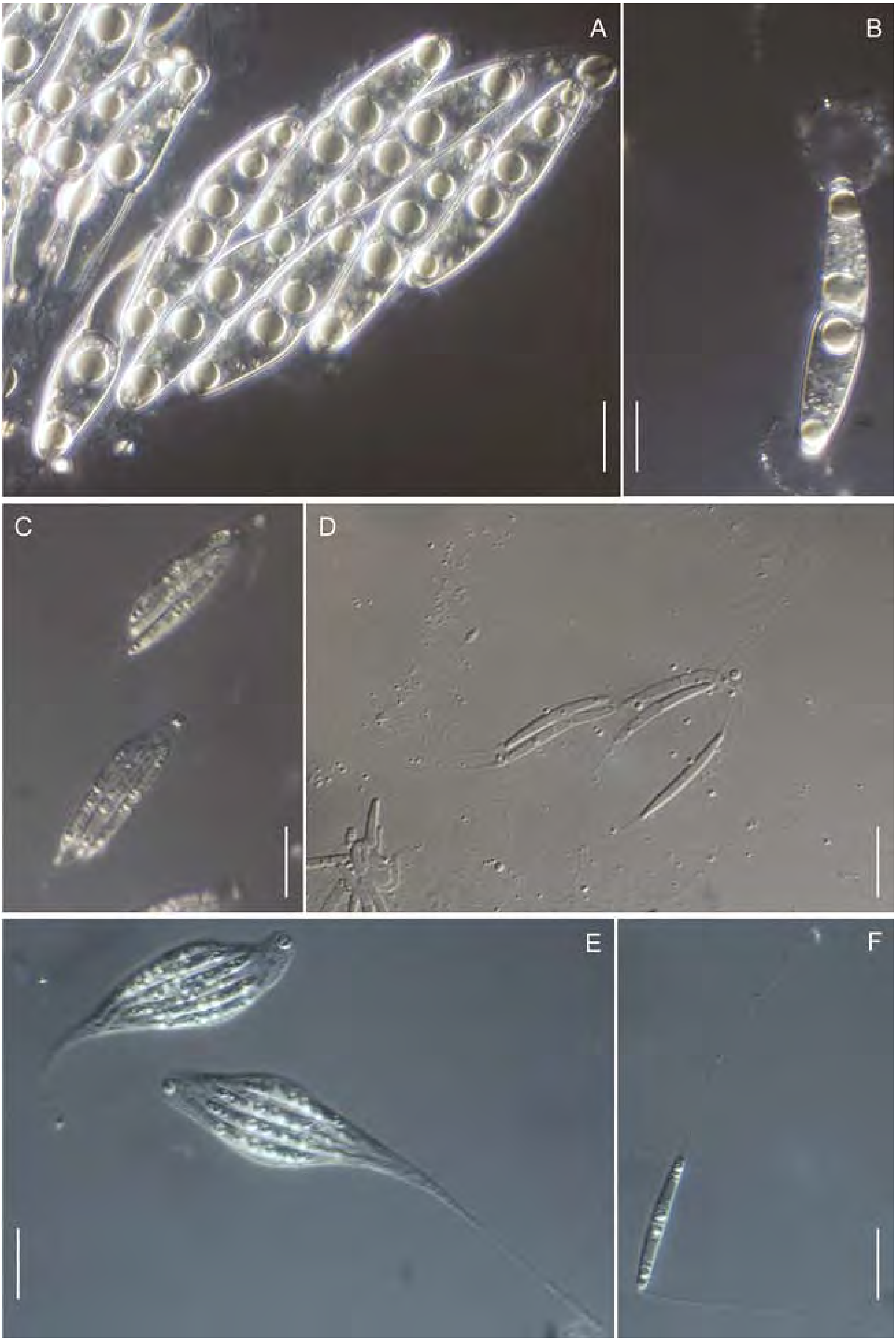


Fig. 38. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A, B. *Ophiognomonia micromegala*, BPI 877615A. C, D. *O. rosae*. C. BPI 877636. D. BPI 877588. E, F. *O. rubi-idaei*, BPI 877637. Scale 10 µm.

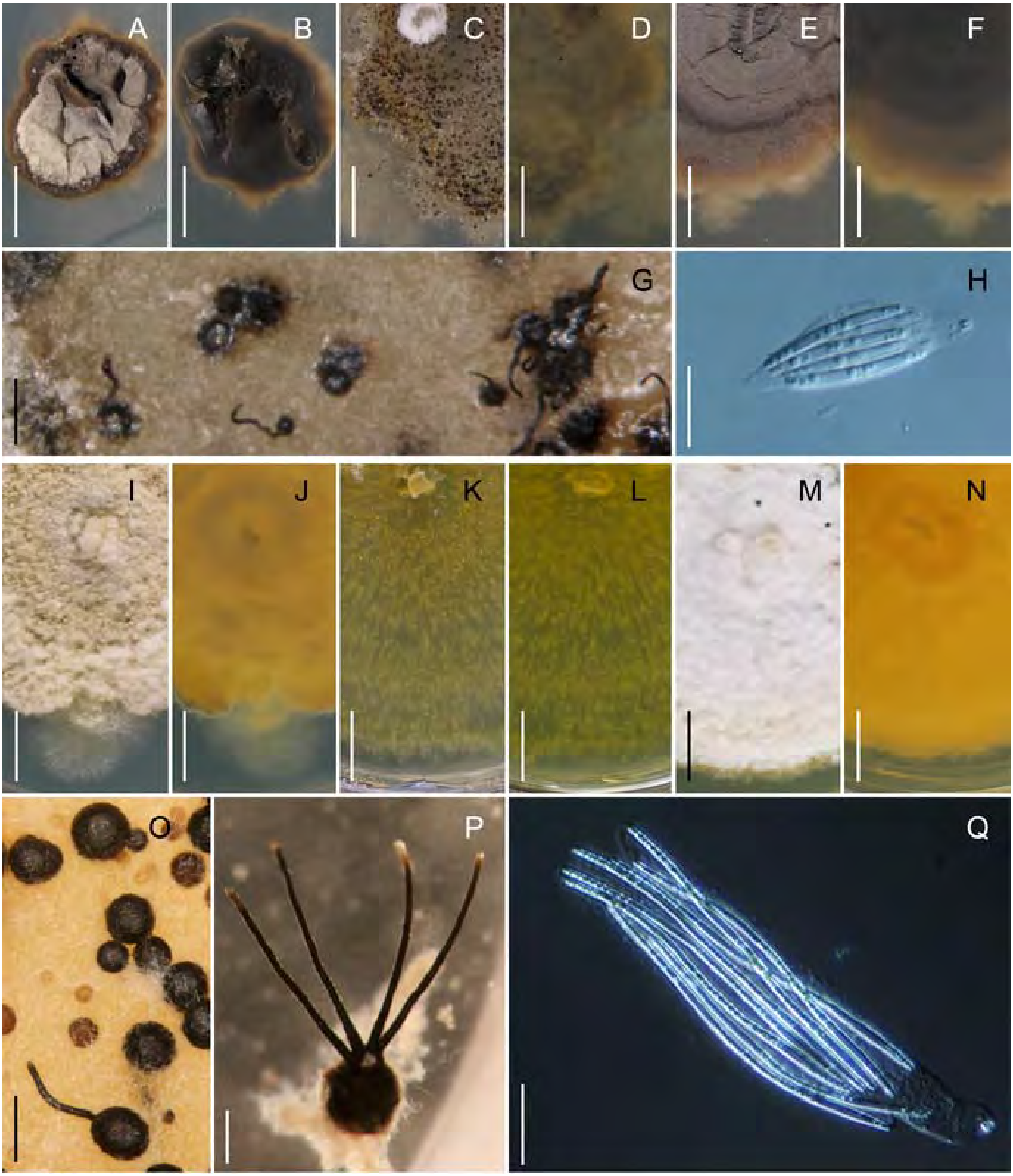


Fig. 39. Culture morphology. A–H. *Ophiognomonia rosae* CBS 121263. I–Q. *O. sassafras* CBS 121243. A–F, I–N. Colony habit, 40 d, 23 °C. A, C, E, I, K, M. Surface. B, D, F, J, L, N. Reverse. G, O, P. Perithecia. H, Q. Asci. G, H. 40 d, 23 °C. O–Q. 4.5 mo, 2/10 °C. A, B, I, J, P. PDA. C, D, G, H, K, L, Q. MEA. E, F, M, O. MYA. Scale: A–F, I–N. 1 cm. G, O. 500 µm. P. 200 µm. H, Q. 10 µm.

Ophiognomonia leptostyla (Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512187.

Basionym: *Sphaeria leptostyla* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 2: 517. 1823.
≡ *Gnomonia leptostyla* (Fr.) Ces. & De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1(4): 232. 1863.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Juglans* spp. (*Juglandaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (Ontario), Europe (Austria, Bulgaria, Germany, Poland, Russia, Switzerland) and U.S.A. (AL, DE, IA, IL, MA, MD, NY, PA, VA, WV).

Specimen examined: **Switzerland**, on *Juglans regia*, coll. M. Monod 439, GenBank EU254910.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia leptostyla* is the cause of walnut anthracnose or walnut leaf blotch, a disease that is particularly virulent in the midwestern and eastern United States (Neely & Black 1976, Berry 1981, Juhasova et al. 2006). The anamorph of *O. leptostyla* has been called *Marssoniella juglandis* (Lib.) Hohn. but that anamorphic genus is a later homonoym of an alga, thus Braun (1991) established the genus *Neomarssoniella* U. Braun. For more detailed descriptions see Barr (1978) and Monod (1983).

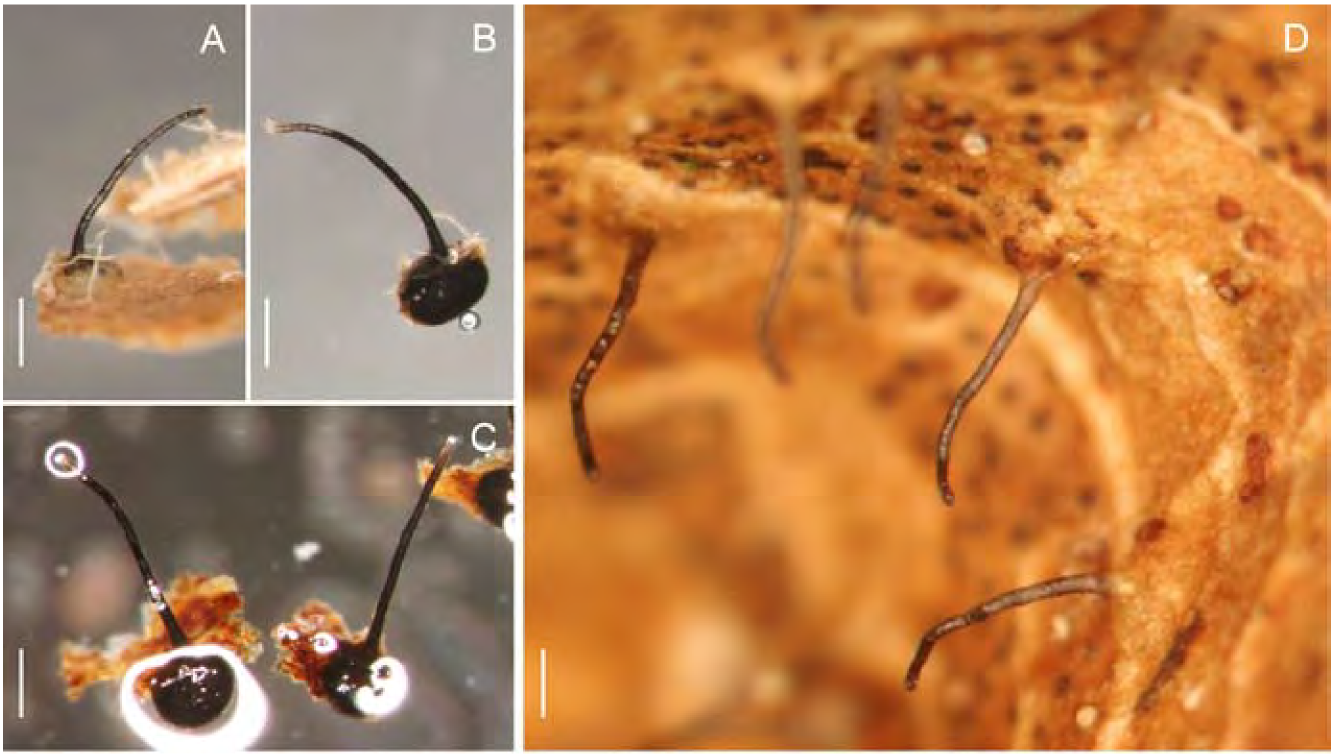


Fig. 40. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A–C. *Ophiognomonia sassafras*. A, B. BPI 877639. C. BPI 611592. D. *O.* cf. *trientensis*, BPI 877672. A, D. Intact air-dry perithecia on leaves. B, C. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

Ophiognomonia micromegala (Ellis & Everh.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512188. Figs 37A,B; 38A,B.

Basionym: *Diaporthe micromegala* Ellis & Everh., Proc. Acad. nat. Sci. Philad. for 1893: 449. 1894.

≡ *Plagiostoma micromegalum* (Ellis & Everh.) M.E. Barr, Mycol. Memoir, 7: 112. 1978.

Habitat: On overwintered leaflets and rachises of *Carya* spp. (*Juglandaceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (DC, DE, GA, MD)

Specimens examined: **U.S.A.,** Maryland, Montogomery Co., Chesapeake & Ohio Canal National Historic Park, on overwintered leaves of *Carya tomentosa*, 10 Apr 2004, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877614) GenBank EU254916; Wheaton Regional Park, on overwintered leaves of *Carya* sp., 6 Mar 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877612) GenBank EU254917; Prince George's Co., Beltsville, end of Entomology Road, on overwintered leaves of *Carya tomentosa*, 30 Mar 2004, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877634B) GenBank EU254914; 4 Apr 2004 (BPI 877613A) GenBank EU254915.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia micromegala* with ascospores 32–45 × 5.5–8 µm *fide* Barr (1978 as *Plagiostoma micomegalum*) is similar to *Gnomonia caryae* with ascospores (16–)22–30(–37) × (2–)3–5.5 µm *fide* Barr (1978), however, the latter species has thinner ascospores and central necks on the perithecia. *Ophiognomonia pseudoclavulata* has shorter ascospores than those of *O. micromegala*. Barr (1978 as *Plagistoma micromegalum*) provides a detailed description of this species as does Wehmeyer (1933 *as Diaporthe micromegala*).

Ophiognomonia nana (Rehm) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512189.

Basionym: *Gnomoniella nana* Rehm, Hedwigia 42: 349. 1903.

Habitat: On dead leaves of *Betula nana* L. (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Finland, Germany, Switzerland).

Notes: *Ophiognomonia nana* is distinguished from other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Betula* by the non-septate ascospores and beaks longer than 400 µm, and is unlike species of *Gnomonia* in having perithecia that do not become concave upon drying. For a more detailed description, see Monod (1983 as *Gnomoniella nana*).

Ophiognomonia padicola (Lib.) M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 158. 1983.

≡ *Sphaeria padicola* Lib., Plant. Cryptog. Arduenn. Cent. 2, 149. 1832.

≡ *Gnomonia padicola* (Lib.) Kleb., Z. Pflkrankh. 18:137. 1908.

= *Ophiognomonia padi* Jaap, Verh. bot. Ver. Prov. Brandenburg 47: 87. 1905 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Prunus padus* L. (Rosaceae).

Distribution: Europe (Germany, Switzerland)

Notes: *Ophiognomonia padicola* is descried in detailed by Monod (1983) who placed the asexual state in *Cylindrosporella*. *Gnomonia cerastis,* previously reported on this host, is now considered a synonym of *Apiognomonia hystrix*. *Ophiognomonia padicola* has filiform ascospores more than 30 µm much longer than the ascospores of *A. hystrix.*

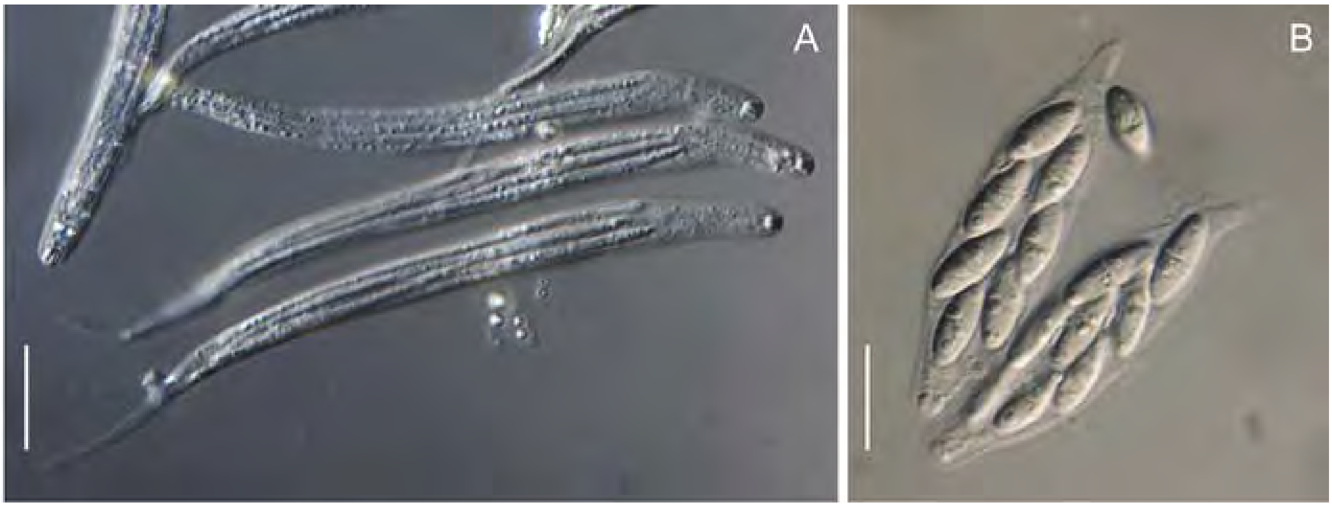


Fig. 41. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A. *Ophiognomonia sassafras*, BPI 877639. B. *O.* cf. *trientensis*, BPI 877672. Scale 10 µm.

Ophiognomonia rosae (Fuckel) Kirschst., Ann. Mycol. 37: 129. 1939. Figs 37C; 38C,D; 39A–H.
≡ *Gnomonia rosae* Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 122. 1870.
≡ *Gnomoniella rosae* (Fuckel) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 416. 1882.

Habitat: On *Rosa* spp. and possibly other genera in the *Rosaceae*.

Distribution: Europe (Germany, Russia) and U.S.A. (ME).

Specimen examined: **Russia,** Tver' province, Toropets district, v. Bubonitsy, near Bologovs' house, on dead but attached twigs of *Rosa* sp., 14 Jun 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877635) GenBank EU 254933.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia rosae* having filiform ascospores has been reported on a number of rosaceous hosts; however, many of these specimens were not examined, thus a narrow concept of this species is retained. Monod (1983) provides a detailed description of this species as *Gnomonia rosae*.

Ophiognomonia rubi-idaei (M. Monod) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank 512190. Figs 37D; 38E,F.
Basionym: *Gnomonia rubi-idaei* M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 106. 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Rubus idaeus* L. (*Rosaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia) and Europe (Switzerland).

Specimens examined: **Canada,** British Columbia, Manning Provincial Park, on overwintered leaves of *Rubus* sp., 13 May 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877559B) GenBank EU254939; Victoria Island, Route 14, on overwintered leaves of *Rubus spectabilis*, 10 May 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877638) GenBank EU 254938. **Switzerland,** on overwintered leaves of *Rubus idaeus*, 21 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877637) GenBank EU254937).

Notes: *Ophiognomonia rubi-idaei* is distinguished from other species in the *Gnomoniaceae* on *Rubus* by the filiform ascospores. Monod (1983) provides a detailed description as *G. rubi-idaei*.

Ophiognomonia sassafras (Ellis & Everh.) M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 86. 1983. Figs 39I–Q; 40A–C; 41A.
≡ *Gnomonia sassafras* Ellis & Everh., Bull. Torrey Bot. Club 10: 98. 1883.
≡ *Pleuroceras sassafras* (Ellis & Everh.) M.E. Barr, Mycol. Mem. 7: 122. 1978.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Sassafras officinale* Nees. & Eberhm. (*Lauraceae*).

Distribution: U.S.A. (MD, NJ, OH, PA).

Specimen examined: **U.S.A.,** Maryland, Howard Co., Columbia, Centennial Park, on overwintered leaves of *Sassafras albidum*, 9 Apr 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877642) GenBank EU254940.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia sassafras* is the only species of *Gnomoniaceae* known on this plant host. For a detailed description, consult Barr (1978).

Ophiognomonia setacea (Pers. : Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512191. Figs 42A–X.
Basionym: *Sphaeria setacea* Pers. : Fr., Syn. Method. Fung. p. 62. 1801 : Syst. Mycol. 2: 517. 1823.
≡ *Gnomonia setacea* (Pers. : Fr.) Ces. & De Not., Comment. Soc. Crittog. Ital. 1: 232. 1863.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Castanea dentata* L., *Castanea* sp. and *Quercus alba* L.*, Q. bicolor* Willd.*, Q. cerris* L.*, Q. macrocarpa* Michx.*, Q. montana* Willd., *Q. palustris* Münchh.*, Q. phellos* L.*, Q. pubescens* Willd., *Q. robur* L.*,* and *Quercus* sp. (*Fagaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (Ontario), Europe (Austria, Bulgaria, Germany, Italy, Montenegro, Sweden, Switzerland) and U.S.A. (LA, MD, NJ, NY, OH, PA, TN, VA, WV).

Notes: *Ophiognomonia setacea* was originally retained in *Gnomonia* by Sogonov *et al.* (2005) based on an analysis of the LSU of relatively few species in the *Gnomoniaceae.* However, the multigene phylogeny presented in this paper reveals that this species is allied with species of *Ophiognomonia. Ophiognomonia setacea* is conspicuous on overwintered leaves of chestnut and oak due to the very long, often over 500 µm, thin, black necks emerging from the leaf surface. Sogonov *et al.* (2005) provides an epitype and a detailed description of this species.

Ophiognomonia trientensis (M. Monod) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512192. Figs 40D; 41B.
Basionym: *Gnomonia trientensis* M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 90. 1983.

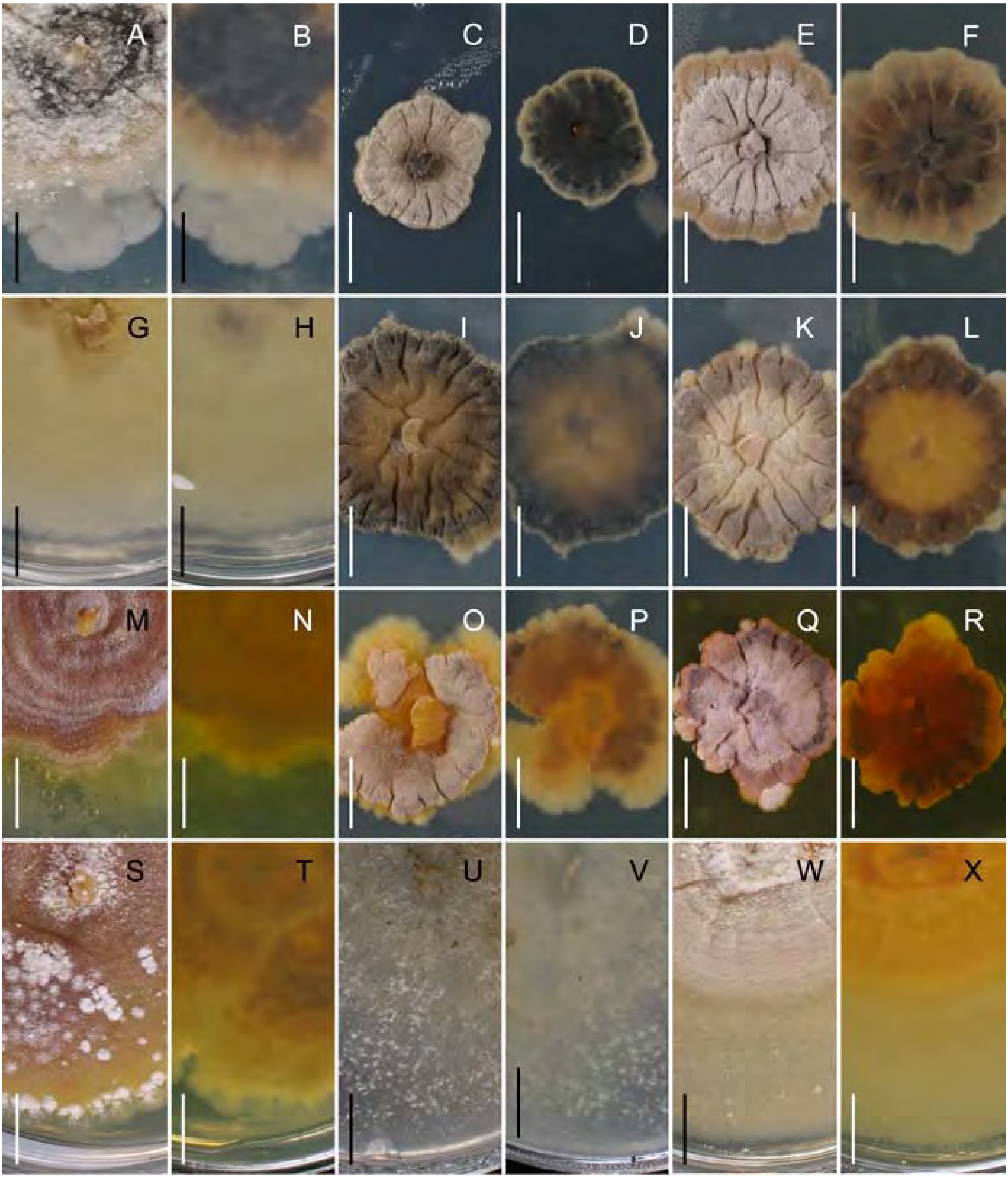


Fig. 42. *Ophiognomonia setacea*, culture morphology, colony habit, 40 d, 23 °C. A–F. CBS 116406. G–L. CBS CBS116408. M–P. CBS 121235. Q, R. CBS 121237. S–X. *O.* cf. *setacea* CBS 121256. A, C, E, G, I, K, M, O, Q, S, U, W. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, N, P, R, T, V, X. Reverse. Scale 1 cm.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Alnus viridis* (*Betulaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (British Columbia), Europe (Switzerland) and U.S.A. (WA).

Specimens examined: **Canada,** British Columbia, Hope, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus tenuifolia*, 13 May 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877672) GenBank EU254986; Manning Provincial Park, Engineers Trail, on overwintered leaves of *Alnus viridis*, 13 May 2006 (BPI 877673) GenBank EU254987. **U.S.A.,** Washington, King Co., Mount Baker-Snoqualmie National Forest, Snoqualmie Ranger District, near exit 42 on the highway US 90, road to mines, on overwintered but still hanging leaves of *Alnus viridis*, 16 May 2006 (BPI 877674) GenBank EU254985.

Notes: *Ophiognomonia trientensis* can be distinguished from the other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Alnus*. *Gnomonia alnea* lacks an elongated neck unlike *O. alni-viridis, O. ischnostyla* and *O. trientensis*. *Ophiognomonia trientense* has an ascospore l:w less than 3 while *O. alni-viridis* and *O. ischnostyla* both have an ascospore l:w greater than 3.
For a detailed description, see Monod (1983).

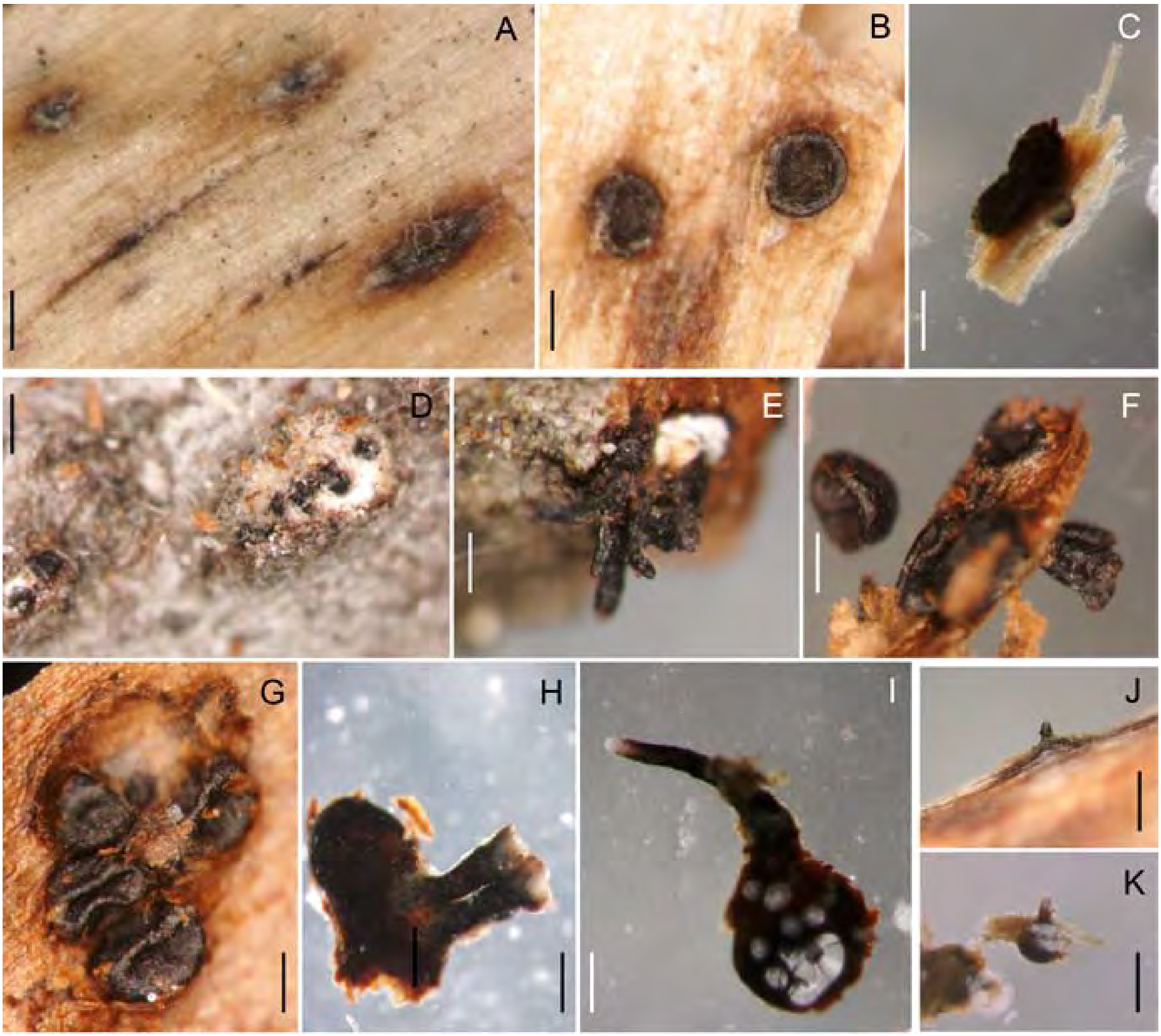


Fig. 43. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A–C. *Plagiostoma euphorbiae*, lectotype Fungi Rhenani 863, BPI bound. D–I. *P. aesculi*. D, E, I. Epitype BPI 748430. F–H. BPI 840942. J, K. *P. barriae*, holotype BPI 877717B. A, D, E, J. Intact air-dry perithecia on stems, twigs, leaves and petioles. B. Air-dry perithecium on fragment of bark, bottom view. C, H, I, K. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. F. Air-dry perithecium on fragment of bark, side view. G. Air-dry perithecium on fragment of outer layers of stem, bottom view. Scale 200 µm.

PLAGIOSTOMA Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 118. 1870.

Lectotype designated by Höhnel (1917): *Plagiostoma euphorbiae* Fuckel

= *Cryptodiaporthe* Petr., Ann. Mycol. 19: 118. 1921. Lectotype designated by Clements & Shear (1931): *Cryptodiaporthe aesculi* (Fuckel) Petr. now recognised as *Plagiostoma aesculi* (Fuckel) Sogonov, **comb. nov.**

= *Rostrocoronophora* Munk, Dansk Bot. Arkiv 15: 98. 1953. Type: *R. geranii* Munk, now recognised as *Plagiostoma geranii* (Hollos) Sogonov, **comb. nov.**

Perithecia solitary, on fallen leaves, epiphyllous or on petioles, on dead but still attached pedicels of trees and shrubs, or on dead parts of herbaceous plants, in groups of 5–15 perithecia with or without a rudimentary stroma on twigs of trees and shrubs. Perithecia black, remaining immersed in substrate, oblate to globose when moist, convex, sometimes with irregular dents when dry, round in top view, with one neck. Necks central to marginal, never truly lateral, mostly length 0.5–2 times perithecial diam but varying from almost lacking to 3–4 perithecial diam long. Asci fusiform, with an apical ring, with eight spores arranged irregularly multiseriate or obliquely uniseriate. Ascospores mostly two-celled, rarely one-celled, oval to fusiform, l:w 2.5–6; ends mostly rounded, rarely pointed; appendages mostly absent or less commonly present, subulate, navicular or whip-shaped, to 30 µm long.

Cultures: Colonies fast growing, often reaching edges of 90 mm Petri plates after 2 wk at 23 °C l/d or at least 60–70 mm diam. Colonies floccose or lanose all over surface or in lobes or concentric rings intermingled with glabrous or velvety areas. Colonies whitish, grey, orange-grey, brownish orange, dark brown, olive. Some species produce fertile perithecia in culture after 5–6 mo at 2/10 Cl/d. Conidiomata often produced after 2–4 wk at 23 °C l/d.

Hosts: In diverse taxonomic groups (*Aceraceae, Ericaceae, Euphorbiaceae, Fagaceae, Geraniaceae, Hippocastanaceae, Oleaceae, Platanaceae, Polygonaceae, Salicaceae*). Most species are specific at the level of plant host species or genus, however, a few species occur on a wide diversity of plants.

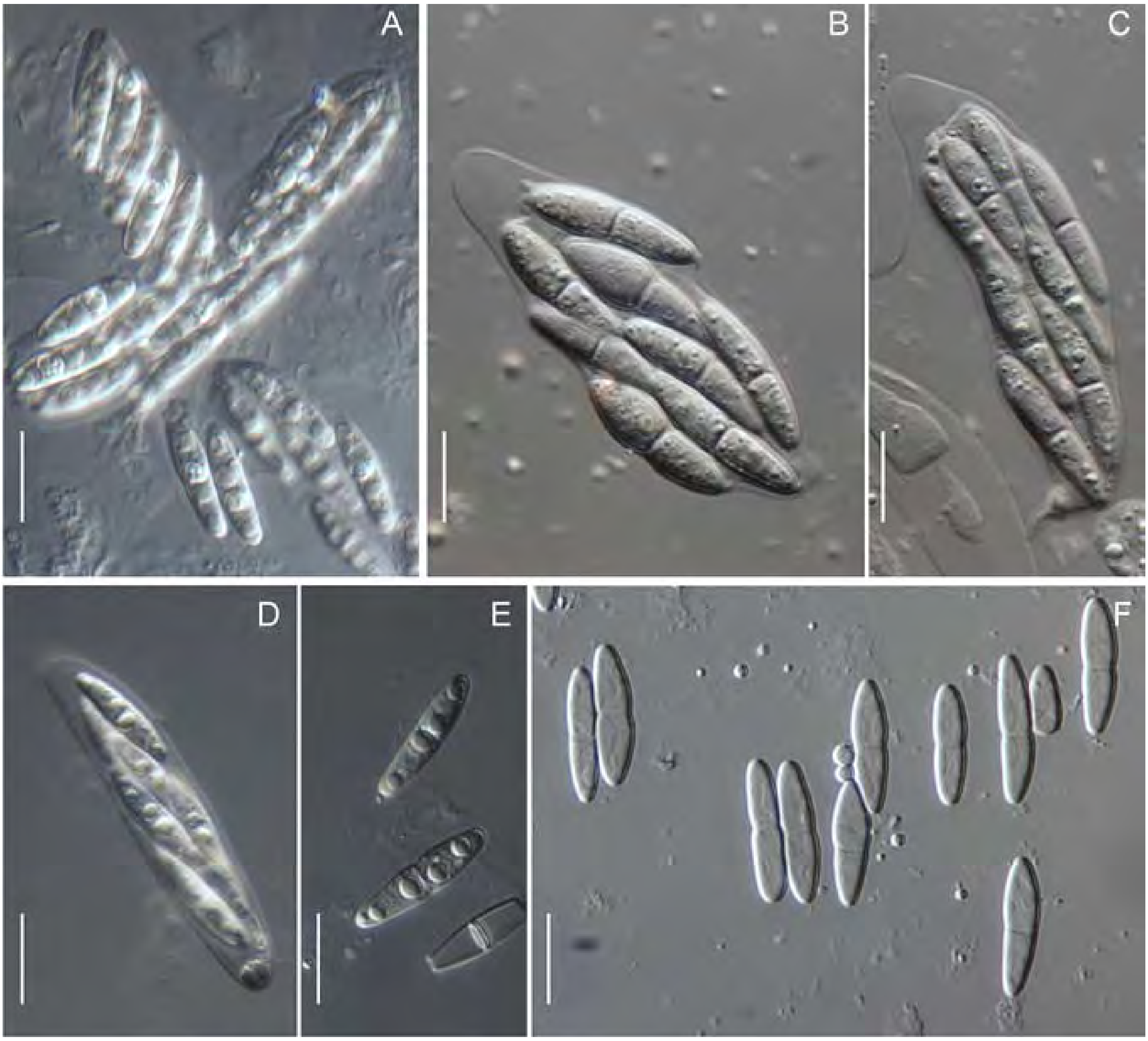


Fig. 44. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A. *Plagiostoma euphorbiae*, lectotype Fungi Rhenani 863, BPI bound. B, C. *P. aesculi*, epitype BPI 748430. D–F. *P. barriae*, holotype BPI 877717B. Scale 10 µm.

Type species of *Plagiostoma* and synonymous genus, *Cryptodiaporthe*

Plagiostoma euphorbiae (Fuckel) Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 118. 1870. Figs 43A–C; 44A; 45A–F.

≡ *Sphaeria euphorbiae* Fuckel, Enumeratio fungorum Nassoviae: 69. 1860.
≡ *Gnomonia euphorbiae* (Fuckel) Sacc., Michelia 2: 312. 1881.
≡ *Gnomoniella euphorbiae* (Fuckel) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 418. 1882.
= *Gnomonia tithymalina* Sacc. & Briard, Revue mycol. 7: 209. 1885 *fide* Monod 1983.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, randomly scattered on dead stems, black, suboblate to oblate-spheroidal when moist, 230–350 µm high × 290–430 µm diam, convex when dry. Necks central or eccentric, short, only slightly projecting from plant tissue, 70–95 µm long, 80–90 µm diam. Asci oval, (33–)37.5–41(–52.5) × 10.5–12.5(–13.5) µm (mean = 41 × 12, SD 7.5, 1.5, n=5), apical ring 2.5–3 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged obliquely uniseriate, obliquely biseriate ot irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores ellipsoidal, straight or inequilateral, (12–)13–13.5(–15.5) × (3–)3.5(–4) µm (mean = 13.5 × 3.5, SD 0.5, 0.2, n=33), l:w (3.1–)3.7–4(–4.5) (mean = 3.9, SD 0.3), two-celled, not constricted at septum; septum located at (42–)45–49(–56) % (mean = 47, SD 3) of ascospore length; cells with parallel walls, rounded at ends, each cell with two large guttules; appendages absent.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA attaining 60 mm diam after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, glabrous to velvety, dark brown to greyish brown; margins submerged, orange-grey; margin irregular; reverse dark brown to brownish orange. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, superficial and partly submerged, with no aerial mycelium, thin, consisting of dendroid branches, shades of orange-grey, brownish orange, brownish grey; margin irregular; reverse of same colours as surface. Colonies on MYA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, short felty orange-grey in central part, glabrous to velvety, dark brown; margin submerged, greyish orange, irregular; reverse dark brown to brownish orange.

Habitat: On dead stems of *Euphorbia palustris* L. and *E. pannonica* Host (*Euphorbiaceae*).

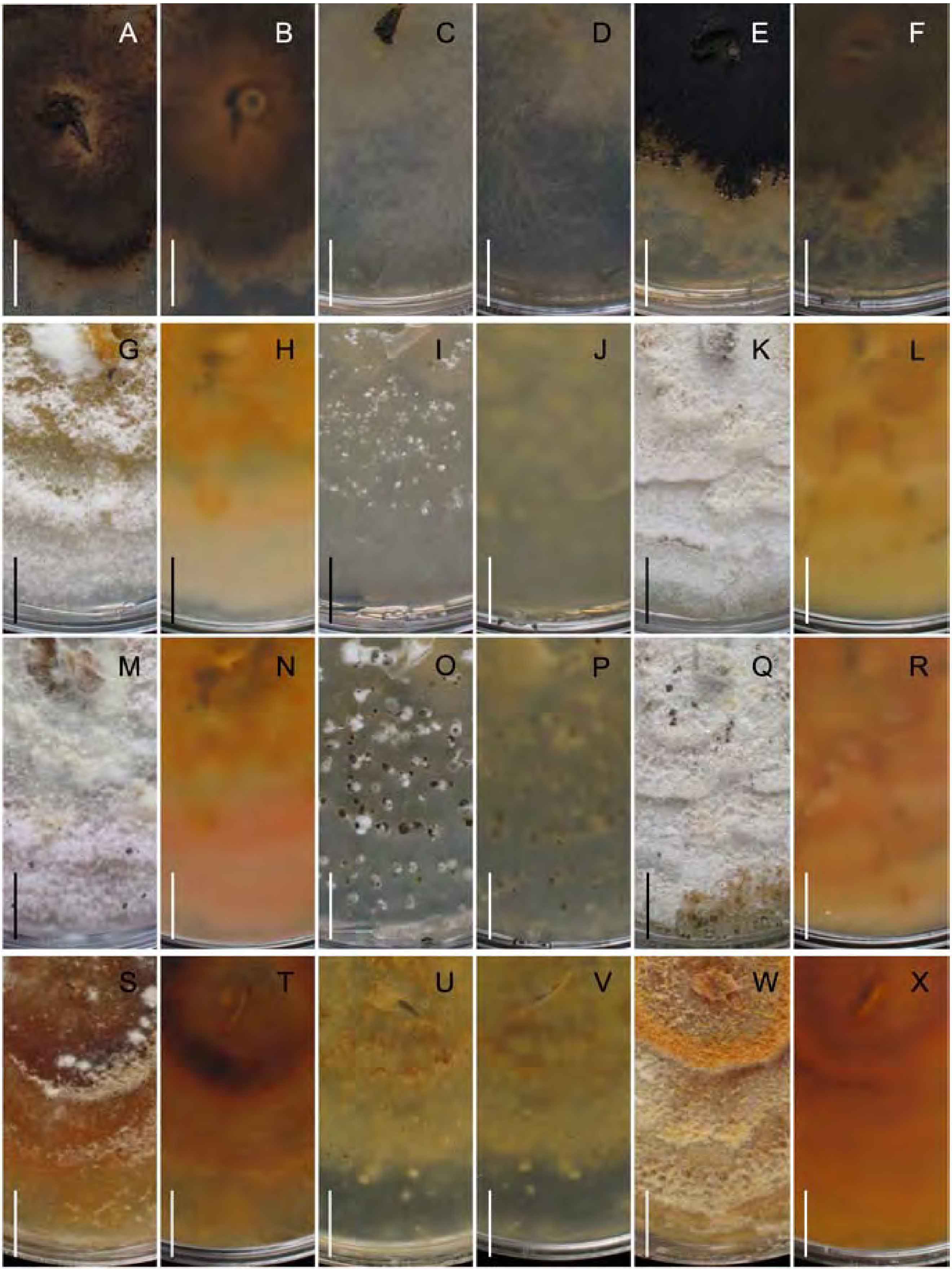


Fig. 45. Culture morphology, colony habit. A–F. *Plagiostoma euphorbiae* CBS 817.79. G–R. *P. barriae* CBS 121249. S–X. *P. devexum* BPI 843489. A–F, M–X. 40 d, 23 °C. G–L. 14 d, 23 °C. A, C, E, G, I, K, M, O, Q. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, N, P, R. Reverse. A, B, G, H, M, N. PDA. C, D, I, J, O, P. MEA. E, F, K, L, Q, R. MYA. Scale 1 cm.

Distribution: Europe (Germany, Hungary, The Netherlands, Russia, Switzerland).

***Lectotype designated here*: Germany**, Freienweinheim, 1860 or before, K.W.G.L. Fuckel, Fungi Rhenani 863 (BPI bound).

Additional cultures examined: **The Netherlands**, Baarn, 12 May 1978, W. Gams, H.A. van der Aa 6449 (CBS 340.78); **Switzerland**, Vaud, lake shore between Yverdon and Yvonand, 14 Jun. 1978, M. Monod 466 (CBS 817.79).

Notes: *Plagiostoma euphorbiae* is distinguished from the other species of *Gnomoniaceae* on *Euphorbia* by the short neck, less than 100 µm long, on each perithecium.

Plagiostoma aesculi (Fuckel) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512193. Figs 43D–I; 44B,C.

Basionym: *Cryptospora aesculi* Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 193. 1870.
≡ *Cryptosporella aesculi* (Fuckel) Sacc., Michelia 1: 30. 1877.
≡ *Diaporthe aesculi* (Fuckel) Höhn., Ann. Mycol. 16: 116. 1918.
≡ *Cryptodiaporthe aesculi* (Fuckel) Petr., Ann. Mycol. 19: 119. 1921.

Perithecia in groups of 3–10, with loose stroma, on fresh dead twigs. Perithecia black, oblate spheroidal when moist, convex, usually with irregular dents on top when dry, 300–450 µm high × 380–600 µm diam. Necks converged with others in group, eccentric to marginal, slightly curved, 420–700 µm long, 100–150 µm wide at base, 60–150 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform, (45.5–)48.5–67(–78.5) × (10–)12.5–16(–21.5) µm (mean = 58.5 × 14.5, SD 11, 3, n=16), apical ring absent, with eight ascospores arranged obliquely biseriate to irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores variable in size and shape, ellipsoidal to fusiform, (13–)17.5–20(–23.5) × (3.5–)4–5(–6.5) µm (mean = 18.5 × 4.5, SD 2, 0.7, n=109), l:w (2.6–)3.5–4.4(–5.7) (mean = 4, SD 0.7), two-celled, constricted or not constricted at septum, ends rounded to tapering, distal cell often slightly wider than basal, septum located at (37–)46–50(–57) % (mean = 48, SD 4, n=98) of ascospore length; appendages usually absent, if present, subulate, length to 5 µm.

Cultures: Not observed.

Habitat: On overwintered twigs of *Aesculus hippocastanum* L. (*Sapindaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Austria, Czech Republic, Germany, United Kingdom).

***Lectotype designated here*: Germany**, Reichartshausen, on dry twigs of *Aesculus hippocastanum*, winter 1894 or before, K.W.G.L. Fuckel, Fungi Rhenani 2003 (BPI 601244).
***Epitype designated here*: Austria**, Vienna, 19th district, Krapfenwaldgasse, Grinzing, *Aesculus hippocastanum*, 11 Nov. 2000, W. Jaklitsch 1695 (BPI 748430, ex-type epiculture CBS 109765).

Additional specimens examined: **Austria**, Trieblach, St. Margareten im Rosental, Kaertnen, on dead twigs of *A. hippocastanum*, 14 Apr. 2001, W. Jaklitsch 1732 (BPI 840942, culture CBS121905) GenBank EU254994; **Czech Republic**, Moravia, Hranice na Moravě, *Aesculus* sp., March 1913, F. Petrak (Flora Moravica, Missouri Bot. Gard. Herb. 43417 (BPI 617579); Moravia, Hranice na Moravě, Teplice, *A. hippocastanum*, May 1914, F. Petrak (BPI 617580); **Germany**, Saxony, near Köningstein, *A. hippocastanum*, 04 May 1907, W. Krieger Fungi Saxonici 2022 (BPI bound).

New species of *Plagiostoma*

Plagiostoma barriae Sogonov, **sp. nov.** MycoBank MB 512194. Figs 43J,K; 44D–F; 45G–R.

Perithecia 140–170 µm alta × 180–240 µm diam, in sicco convexae. Rostrum 800–130 µm longum, basi 45–52 µm diam, apice 30–38 µm diam. Ascosporae ellipsoideae vel ovales, rectae, (11.5–)14–15.5(–17.5) × (2.5–)3.5–4(–4.5) µm, L:l (3–)3.6–4.1(–5.1). Ad aliis *Plagiostomae* speciebus morphologiae characteribus combinatis differt. *Holotypus*: BPI 877717B.

Etymology: Names for the Canadian mycologist Margaret E. Barr Bigelow in recognition of her contribution to the taxonomy of the *Diaporthales*.

Perithecia solitary, without stroma, randomly scattered on overwintered petioles, black, suboblate when moist, 140–170 µm high × 180–240 µm diam, convex when dry. Necks central, straight, 80–130 µm long, 45–52 µm wide at base, 30–38 µm wide at apex. Asci fusiform, (47.5–)48.5–53(–56.5) × (8.5–)9.5–10.5(–11) µm (mean = 51 × 10, SD 4, 1.2, n=4), apical ring 2.5–4 µm diam, with eight ascospores arranged biserate to irregularly multiseriate. Ascospores ellipsoidal to oval, straight to oval, (11.5–)14–15.5(–17.5) × (2.5–)3.5–4(–4.5) µm (mean = 15 × 4, SD 1.5, 0.5, n=58), l:w (3–)3.5–4(–5) (mean = 4, SD 0.5), two-celled, constricted at septum; septum located at (44–)47–49(–55) % (mean = 48, SD 3, n=20) of ascospore length; cells slightly tapering, at ends blunt, rounded, each cell with 2 large and sometimes 1–2 small guttules where the largest guttule close to septum; appendages absent or indistinct.

Cultures: Colonies on PDA and MYA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, woolly to floccose, with indistinct concentric zones, with areas of tint of orange in central part, with scarce-grey soft sclerotium-like bodies; reverse pale brown in centre to greyish orange at margin. Colonies on MEA attaining 90 mm after 40 d at 23 °C, flat, thin, semitransparent, shortly felty, colourless or whitish with tint of brown in central part, with scattered flocks of white aerial mycelium, with dark brown matt or covered with pale grey felty mycelium soft sclerotium-like bodies; margin diffuse; reverse brownish orange to brown-grey. Neither perithecia nor conidiomata observed in cultures at 2/10 °C after 8 mo.

Habitat: On overwintered petioles of *Acer macrophyllum* Pursh (*Aceraceae*).

Holotype: **U.S.A.**, Washington, Pierce Co., Gig Harbor, Narrows Park, 16 May 2006, M.V. Sogonov MS0367a (BPI 877717B, ex-holotype culture CBS 121249).

Additional GenBank nucleotide sequence: **U.S.A.**, Washington, Klickitat, young non-mildewed leaf of *Acer macrophyllum*, date unknown, C. Nischwitz, G. Newcombe, nrDNA ITS1–5.8S–ITS2 (AY961407).

Notes: *Plagiostoma barriae* having central necks on the perithecia differs from other species of *Plagiostoma* on *Acer,* specifically *P. inclinatum* (Desm.) Barr, *P. petiolophilum*, and *P. pseudobavarica* M. Monod, all species that have lateral necks.

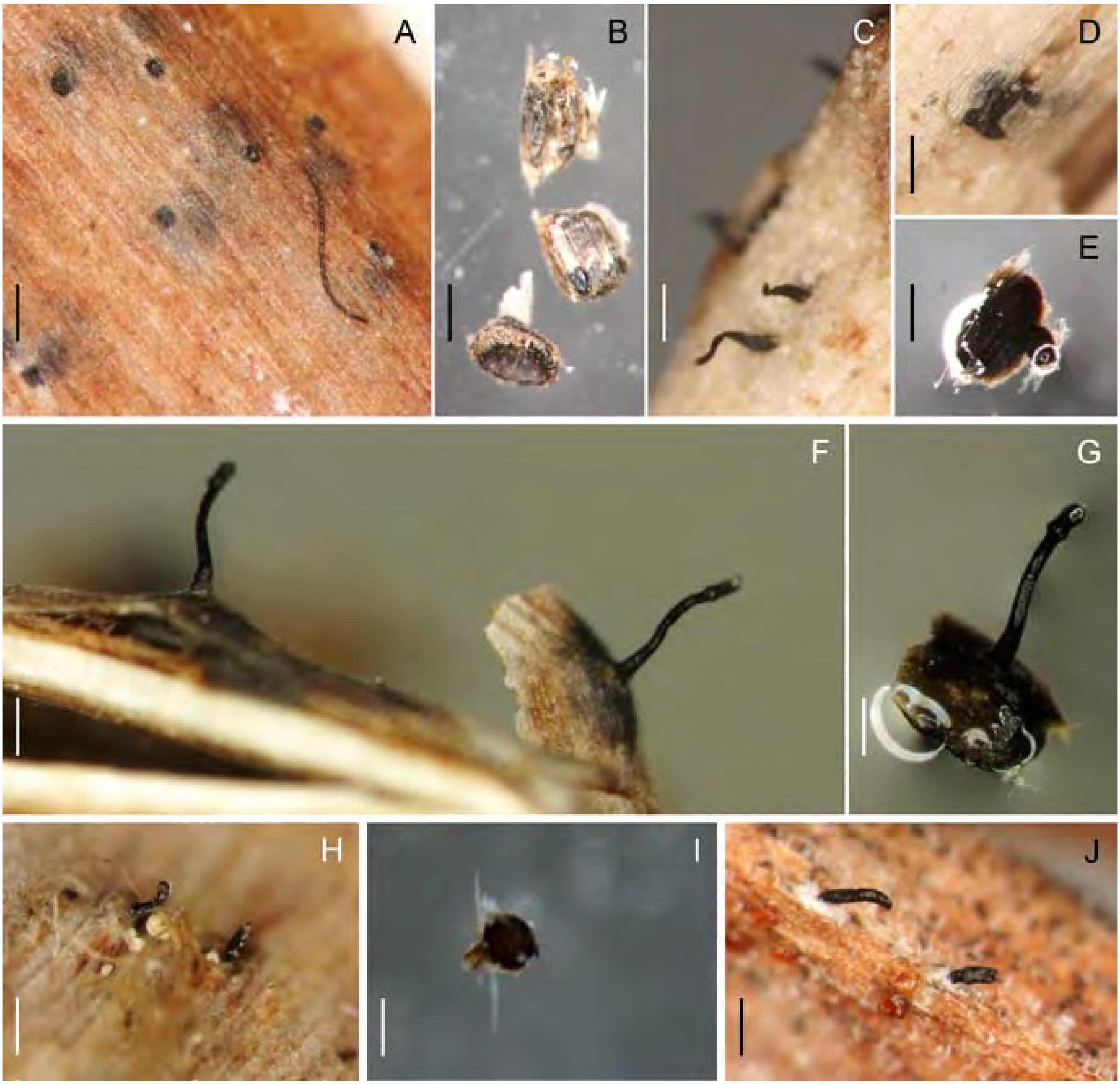


Fig. 46. Morphology on natural substrates, perithecia. A–E. *Plagiostoma devexum*. A, B, E. Plantes Cryptogames de France 367, BPI bound. C, D. BPI 843489. F, G. *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae*, BPI 877685. H. *P. euphorbiaceum*, BPI 871053. I. *P. fraxini*, BPI 877686. J. *P. rhododendri*, BPI 877701. A, C, D, F, H, J. Intact air-dry perithecia on stems, twigs, petioles and pedicels. B. Extracted air-dry perithecia. E, G, I. Extracted and rehydrated perithecia. Scale 200 µm.

Additional species accepted in *Plagiostoma*

Plagiostoma amygdalinae (Fuckel) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512195.

Basionym: *Gnomonia amygdalinae* Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 121. 1870.

≡ *Gnomoniella amygdalinae* (Fuckel) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 418. 1882.

= *Gnomoniella amygdalinae* (Fuckel) Sacc. f. *euphorbiae-stepposae* Sandu-Ville, Studii Cerc. Biol., Bot. 18: 18. 1966 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves of *Euphorbia amygdaloides* L. and *E. stepposa* Zoz (*Euphorbiaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, France, Germany, Romania, Switzerland).

Notes: Among the species of *Plagiostoma* on *Euphorbia*, *Plagiostoma amygdalinae* as well as *P. euphorbiaceum* and *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae* have perithecial necks longer than 100 µm and thus are distinct from *P. euphorbiae* having a shorter neck. *Plagiostoma amygdalinae* and *P. euphorbiaceum* have one-septate ascospores while those of *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae* are non-septate. *Plagiostoma amygdalinae* has ascospores that are 13–15.5 × 2.3–3 µm that are narrower than those of *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae.* See Monod (1983) for a detailed description of *P. amygdalinae* as *Gnomonia amygdalinae*.

Plagiostoma devexum (Desm.) Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 119. 1870. Figs 45S–X; 46A–E; 47A,B.

≡ *Sphaeria devexa* Desm., Cryptog. de France, Edit. II, Sér. II, No 367. 1856.

≡ *Gnomonia devexa* (Desm.) Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Europ. 5/6: 23. 1869.

≡ *Gnomoniella devexa* (Desm.) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 417. 1881.

≡ *Gnomonopsis devexa* (Desm.) Moesz & Smarods, Bot. Közl. 38: 68. 1941.

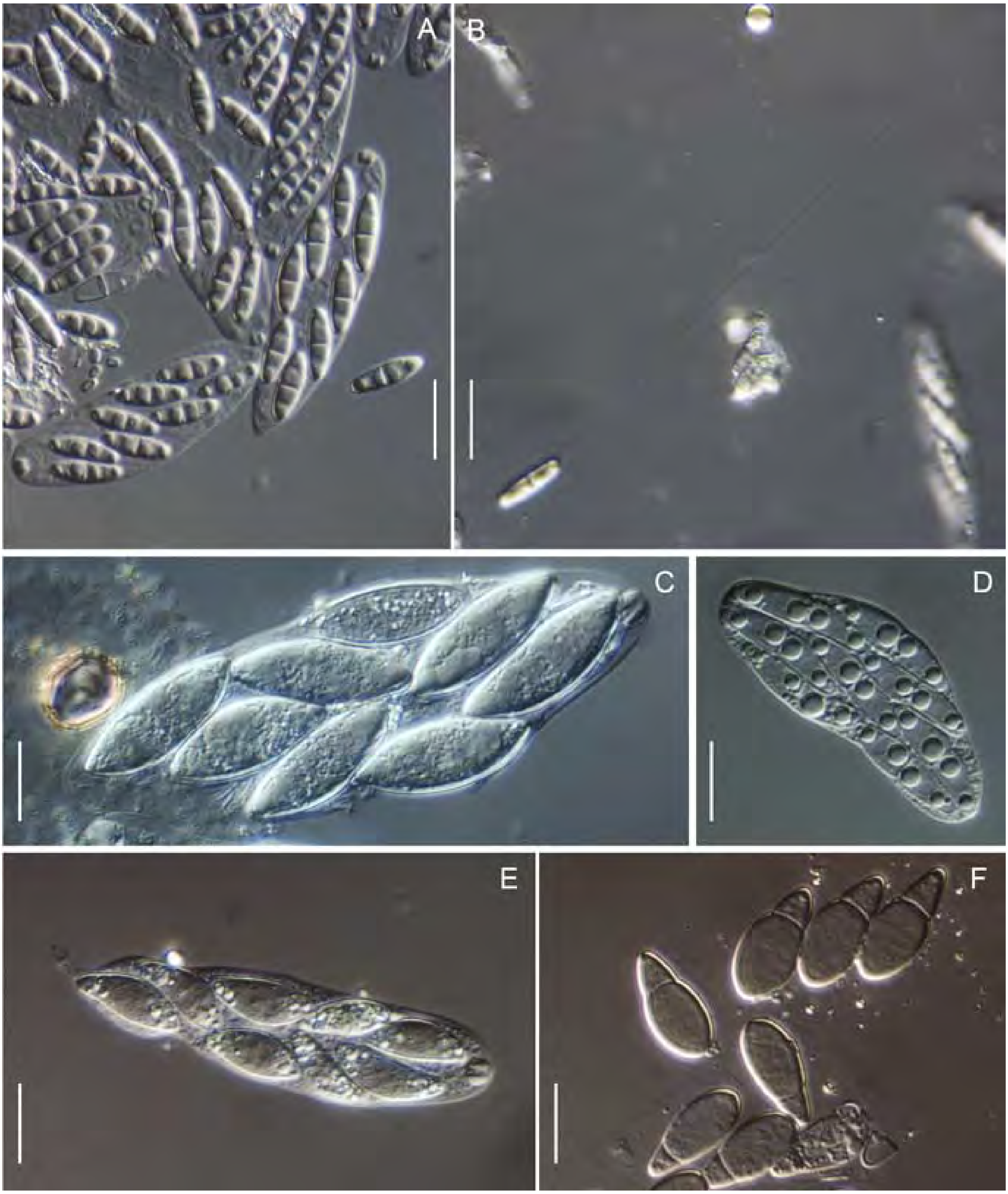


Fig. 47. Morphology on natural substrates, asci and ascospores. A, B. *Plagiostoma devexum*, BPI 843489. C. *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae*, BPI 877685. D. *P. euphorbiaceum*, BPI 871053. E. *P. fraxini*, BPI 877687. F. *P. rhododendri*, BPI 877701. Scale 10 µm.

= *Sphaeria euphorbiae* f. *polygoni* Fuckel, Fungi Rhenani 864. 1864 *fide* Monod 1983.
= *Sphaeria excentrica* Cooke & Peck, Ann. Rep. New York State Museum 25: 105. 1873 *fide* Monod 1983.
  ≡ *Gnomoniella excentrica* (Cooke & Peck) Sacc., Syll. Fung. 1: 418. 1881.
= *Diaporthe sechalinensis* Sacc., Atti del Congr. bot. di Palermo 1902: 52. 1902 *fide* Monod 1983.
= *Ceriosporella polygoni* A.L. Sm. & Ramsb., Trans. Br. mycol. Soc. 4: 325. 1914 *fide* Monod 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered stalks and leaves of *Persicaria amphibium* (L.) Delarbre*, P. lapathifolia* (L.) Gray*, P. maculosa* Gray., *Polygonum* sp. and *Rumex longifolius* DC. (*Polygonaceae*), and *Vitis vitifera* L. (*Vitaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Denmark, France, Germany, Sweden, Switzerland, United Kingdom) and U.S.A. (NY).

Notes: Barr (1978) and Monod (1983) provide detailed descriptions of this species.

Plagiostoma euphorbiaceum (Sacc. & Briard) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512196. Figs 46H; 47D; 48A–F.
Basionym: *Gnomonia euphorbiacea* Sacc. & Briard, Revue Mycol. 7: 208. 1885.

Habitat: On dead branches of *Euphorbia amygdaloides* L. and *E. palustris* L. *(Euphorbiaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Germany, Switzerland).

Specimen examined: **Switzerland,** Vaud, Arzier, on overwintered stems of *Euphorbia amygdaloides*, 25 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 871053) GenBank EU255004.

Notes: Among the species of *Plagiostoma* on *Euphorbia*, *P. euphorbiaceum* as well as *P. amydalinae* and *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae* have perithecial necks longer than 100 µm and thus are distinct from *P. euphorbiae* having a shorter neck. *Plagiostoma euphorbiaceum* and *P. amygdalinae* have one-septate ascospores while those of *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae* are non-septate. *Plagiostoma euphorbiaceum* has ascospores that are 14–17.5 × 3.5–4.5 µm and wider than those of *P.amygdalinae.* For a detailed description, see Monod (1983 as *G. euphorbiacea*).

Plagiostoma euphorbiae-verrucosae (M. Monod) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512197. Figs 15F,G; 29D.
Basionym: *Gnomoniella euphorbiae-verrucosae* M. Monod, Beih. Sydowia 9: 42. 1983.

Habitat: On overwintered stalks of *Euphorbia verrucosa* L. (*Euphorbiaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Switzerland).

Specimen examined: **Switzerland,** Les Plans sur Bex, Pont de Nant, on overwintered stems of *Euphorbia verrucosa*, 29 May 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877685) GenBank EU255006.

Notes: *Plagiostoma euphorbiae-verrucosae* as well as *P. amygdalinae* and *P. euphorbiaceum* have perithecial necks longer than 100 µm and thus are distinct from *P. euphorbiae* having a shorter neck. The ascospores of *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae* are non-septate while those *Plagiostoma amygdalinae* and *P. euphorbiaceum* are one-septate. For a detailed description of *P. euphorbiae-verrucosae*, see Monod (1983 as *G. euphorbiae-verrucosae*).

Plagiostoma fraxini (Redlin & Stack) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512198. Figs 46I; 47E; 48G–L.
Basionym: *Gnomoniella fraxini* Redlin & Stack, Mycotaxon 32: 185. 1988.
Habitat: On living and overwintered leaves of *Chionanthus retusus* Lindl. & Paxton, *Fraxinus americana* L.*,* and *F. pennsylvanica* Marshall (*Oleaceae*)
Distribution: Canada (Manitoba, Saskatchewan) and U.S.A. (CA, DE, IA, IL, LA, KY, MI, MD, MS, NC, ND, NY, OK, OR, SD, VA, WI)

Specimens examined: **U.S.A.,** Maryland, Prince George's Co., Riverdale, Anacostia, on overwintered leaves of *Fraxinus americana*, 12 Jun 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877687) GenBank EU255008; Howard Co. Centennial Park, on overwintered leaves of *Fraxinus americana*, 9 Apr 2005, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877686) GenBank EU255007.

Notes: The anamorph of *Plagiostoma fraxini* is *Discula fraxinea* (Peck) Redlin & Stack under which this species has been reported to cause ash anthracnose (Holcomb 1998, Rossman *et al.* 2004) and anthracnose of fringetree (Gregory *et al.* 2004). For a detailed description, see Redlin & Stack (1988 as *G. fraxini*).

Plagiostoma geranii (Hollós) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512199.
Basionym: *Gnomonia geranii* Hollós, Annls Mus. nat. hung. 7: 52. 1909.
= *Rostrocoronophora geranii* Munk, Dansk Bot. Arkiv 15(2): 98. 1953.

Habitat:_On overwintered stalks of *Geranium sanguineum* L.*, G. sylvaticum* L. (*Geraniaceae*).

Distribution: Europe (Bulgaria, Denmark, Germany, Hungary, Sweden, Switzerland)

Specimen examined: **Bulgaria,** Sredna Gory Mt (western), Lozenska Planina, along track to Vlakovete, on overwintered petioles and stems of *Geranium sanguineum*, 2 May 2005, coll. D. Stoykov (BPI 877688) GenBank EU255010.

Note: For a detailed description see Monod (1983) and Műller & Arx (1962) as G. geranii.

Plagiostoma petiolophilum (Peck) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512200.
Basionym: *Sphaeria petiolophila* Peck, Ann. Rep. New York State Museum 35: 144. 1884.
≡ *Gnomonia petiolophila* (Peck) Berl. & Voglino, Syll. Fung. Addit. 1–4: 90. 1886.
≡ *Cryptodiaporthe petiolophila* (Peck) Barr, Mycol. Mem. 7: 136. 1978.

Habitat: On overwintered leaves, petioles, and twigs of *Acer negundo, A. pensylvanicum, A. rubrum, A. saccharum, A. spicatum*, and *Acer* sp. (*Aceraceae*)

Distribution: Canada (Ontario) and U.S.A. (GA, MD, MI, NH, NY, TN).

Specimens examined: **U.S.A.,** Maryland, Prince George's Co., Paint Branch Park, on overwintered petioles of *Acer rubrum*, 17 Mar 2006, coll. M.V. Sogonov (BPI 877699) GenBank EU255040; Tennessee, Great Smoky Mountain National Park, on overwintered petioles of *Acer* sp., 10 May 2006, coll. L. Vasilyeva (BPI 878448, culture CBS 121254) GenBank EU255050.

Notes: *Plagiostoma petiolophilum* has lateral necks on the perithecia unlike *P. barriae* with one central neck. Barr (1978 as *C. petiolophila*) provides a detailed description of this species.

Plagiostoma rhododendri (Auersw.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512201. Figs 46J; 47F; 48M–R.
Basionym: *Gnomonia rhododendri* Auersw. in Gonn. & Rabenh., Mycol. Europ. 5/6: 26. 1869.
≡ *Apiognomonia rhododendri* (Auersw.) Remler, Bibiotheca Mycologica 68: 74. 1979.

Habitat: On overwintered branches, flowers, and leaves of *Rhododendron ferrugineum* L.*, R. hirsutum* L. (*Ericaceae*)

Distribution: Europe (Austria, Germany, Italy, Switzerland)

Specimens examined: **Switzerland,** Vaud, Pont de Nant, Botanical Garden, on dead inflorescenes of *Rhododendron hirsutum*, 29 May 2005, M. Monod (BPI 877701) GenBank EU255045.

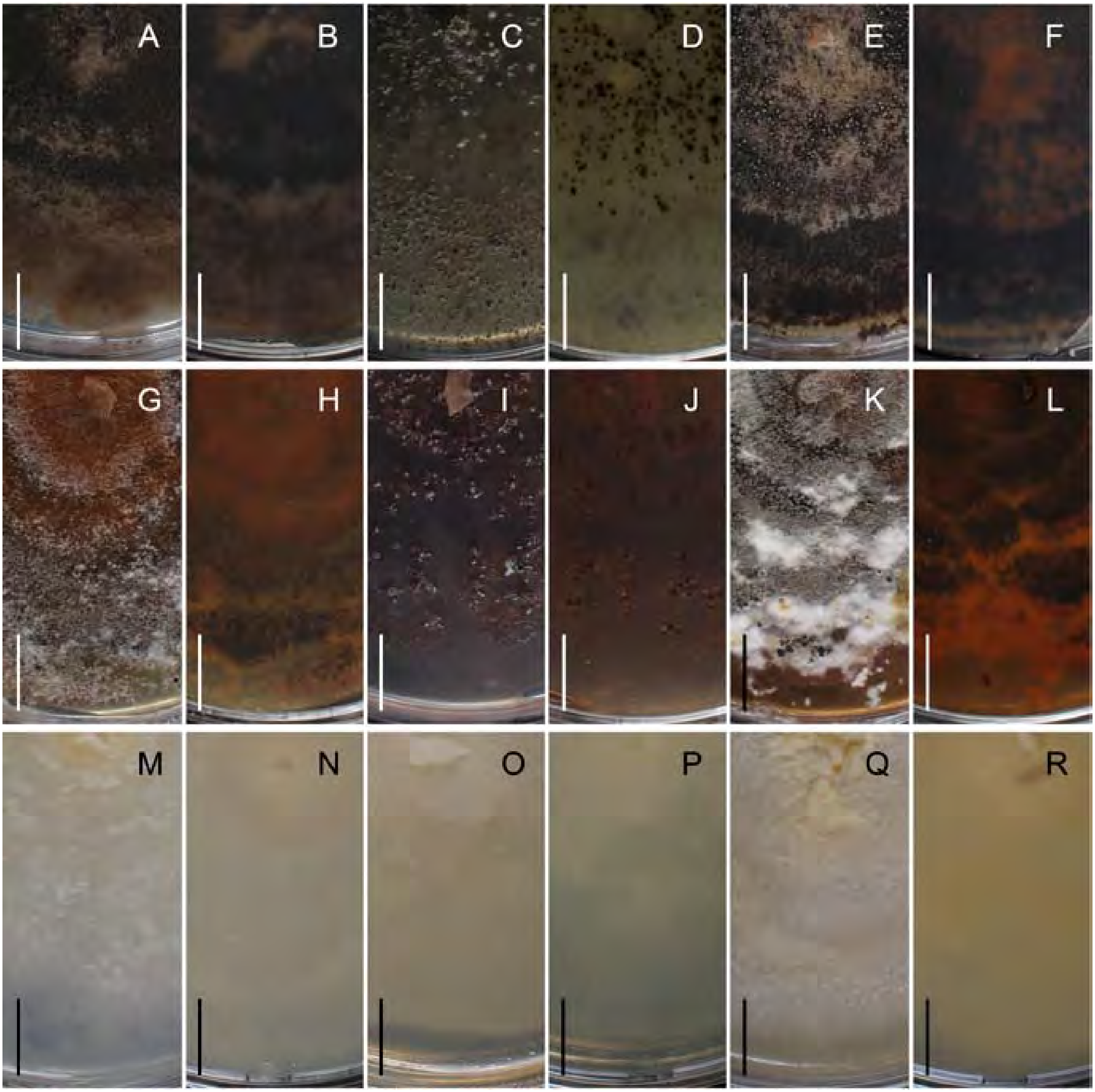


Fig. 48. Culture morphology. A–F. *P. euphorbiaceum* CBS 121241. G–L. *P. fraxini* CBS 121258. M–R. *P. rhododendri* CBS 847.79. A, C, E, G, I, K, M, O, Q. Surface. B, D, F, H, J, L, N, P, R. Reverse. A, B, G, H, M, N. PDA. C, D, I, J, O, P. MEA. E, F, K, L, Q, R. MYA. Scale 1 cm.

Note: Remler (1979 as *A. rhododendri*) and Monod (1983 as *G. rhododendri*) provide detailed descriptions of this species.

Plagiostoma robergeanum (Desm.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512202.

Basionym: *Sphaeria robergeana* Desm., Ann. sci. nat., Ser. 3, 16: 306. 1851.

≡ *Diaporthe robergeana* (Desm.) Niessl in Rabenh., Fungi Europ. 2222. 1882.

≡ *Cryptodiaporthe robergeana* (Desm.) Wehm., The Genus *Diaporthe*: 200. 1933.

Habitat: On overwintered, still attached branches of *Staphylea colchica* Steven and *S. pinnata* L. (*Staphyleaceae*)

Distribution: Europe (Austria, Czech Republic, France, Germany, Poland, Russia, Switerland, United Kingdom)

Note: Wehmeyer (1933) provides a detailed description of this species as *Cryptodiaporthe robergeana*.

Plagiostoma salicellum (Fr.) Sogonov, **comb. nov.** MycoBank MB 512203.

Basionym: *Sphaeria salicella* Fr., Syst. Mycol. 2: 377. 1823.

[≡ *Cryptodiaporthe salicella* (Fr.) Wehm., The Genus *Diaporthe,* p. 193. 1933 non Petrak 1921].

= *Diaporthe spina* Fuckel, Jb. Nassau Ver. Naturk. 23–24: 210. 1870 *fide* Wehmeyer 1933.

≡ *Gnomonia spina* (Fuckel) Feltg., Vorst. Pilz. Lux., Nachtr. I: 214. 1899.

= *Valsa populina* Fuckel, Jb. Nassau. Ver. Naturk. 25–26: 314. 1871 *fide* Wehmeyer 1933.

≡ *Cryptodiaporthe populina* (Fuckel) Petr., Ann. Mycol. 19: 119. 1921 *fide* Wehmeyer 1933.

= *Cryptodiaporthe apiculata* (Wallr.) Petr., Ann. Mycol. 19: 177. 1921 *fide* Wehmeyer 1933.

Habitat: On overwintered, still attached branches of *Populus nigra*

L., *P. tremula* L. *Salix appendiculata* Vill., *S. aurita* L., *S. caprea* L., *S. fragilis* L., *S. triandra* L., and *S. vitellina* L., (*Salicaceae*).

Distribution: Canada (Ontario, Quebec), Europe (Austria, Belgium, Bulgaria, Czech Republic, Germany, Poland, Sweden, Switzerland, United Kingdom) and U.S.A. (MA, NY).

Notes: Wehmeyer (1933) suggests the relationship of this species to the *Gnomoniaceae* and provides a detailed description as *Cryptodiaporthe salicella*.

Genera not included in this study or excluded from the *Gnomoniaceae*

The genus *Anisogramma* Theiss. & Syd. includes two species pathogenic on woody plants, *A. virgultorum* (Fr. : Fr.) Theiss. & Syd., the type of the genus and cause of a disease of *Betula* in Europe (Froidevaux & Műller 1976), and *A. anomala* (Peck) E. Müll., cause of eastern filbert blight, a serious disease of *Corylus avellana* in North America (Gottwald & Cameron 1979, Johnson *et al.* 1996). Recent research on the phylogeny of these species has demonstrated that *Anisogramma* is sister to the *Gnomoniaceae* (DeSilva *et al.* 2008).

The genus *Apioplagiostoma* M.E. Barr was established for species similar to *Plagiostoma* in having perithecia bearing an eccentric or lateral neck but with unequally septate ascospores (Barr 1978). Included in *Apioplagiostoma* is the type species*, A. populi* (E.K. Cash & Waterman) M.E. Barr, a species not included in this study. One species, *Apioplagiostoma carpinicola,* is herein transferred to *Gnomonia carpinicola*. One isolate of *A. aceriferum* was sequenced and determined to belong in *Pleuroceras* (Fig. 1). One additional species, *A. hilberovae* Schmid-Heckel (Schmid-Heckel 1988) is included in this genus.

The genus *Bagcheea* E. Müll. & Menon includes only the type species, *B. albomaculans* (Fukui) Hino & Katumoto (= *B. castaneae* E. Müll. & Menon). It occurs on living leaves of *Castaneopsis* in India and Japan. Kobayashi (1970) collected this species but was unable to obtain it in culture.

Clypeoporthella Petr. is based on *C. brencklei* Petr. occurring on *Solidago* in North America. However, based on the associated *Phomopsis* asexual state, it appears likely to be a synonym of *Diaporthe*. A specimen identified as this taxon (BPI 843482), grown in culture, and sequenced was determined to be a *Diaporthe*, thus *Clypeoporthella* is considered a synonym of *Diaporthe*.

Dicarpella P. Syd. & Syd. based on *D. bina* (Harkn.) P. Syd. & Syd. (≡ *Physalospora bina* Harkn.) is known only from the type collection on *Quercus agrifolia* Nee in California. The anamorphic state of *Dicarpella*, *Tubakia* B. Sutton is relatively common on oak leaves.

Diplacella Syd., *D. paullinae* (Frag. & Cif.) Syd. is parasitic on leaves of *Paullinia* and other members of the *Sapindaceae* in Central and South America. Arx & Műller (1954) provide a description of this species.

The genus *Gaeumannomyces* Arx & D.L. Olivier was included in the *Gnomoniaceae* by a number of authors such as Barr (1978) and Monod (1983), and considered as a synonym of *Linocarpon* by Kobayashi (1970). However, molecular data obtained from the type species and serious pathogen *G. graminis* (Sacc.) Arx & D.L. Olivier confirmed that this genus is not a member of the *Diaporthales* but that it belongs to the *Magnaporthaceae* (Castlebury *et al.* 2002, Zhang *et al.* 2008).

The genus *Gnomoniella* Sacc., based on the type species, *G. tubaeformis* (Fr. : Fr.) Sacc., was not included in this study for lack of living material. The type species occurs on overwintered leaves and petioles of *Alnus* spp. in Europe and North America. Several fresh collections were obtained of the non-type species *G. alnobetulae* Volkart, a species having four-spored asci but otherwise morphologically close to *G. tubaeformis.* Attempts to prepare a pure culture were not successful. Based on the ITS sequence of *G. alnobetulae* obtained by direct amplication from asci, this species may represent a distinct genus in the *Gnomoniaceae*.

Hypospilina bifrons (DC. : Fr.) Traverso, type of the genus *Hypospilina* (Sacc.) Traverso, occurs on dead leaves of *Quercus* spp. in Europe and was not collected for this study.

Lambro Racib. based on *L. insignis* Racib. produces necrotic spots in leaves of *Sterculia subpeltata* Blume in Indonesia (Műller & Arx 1962). Monod (1983) examined the type specimen and suggested that this species is related to *Stegophora,* thus it may belong in the *Sydowiellaceae*.

The genus *Linospora* Fuckel based on *L. capreae* (DC. : Fr.) Fuckel) was distinguished by ascomata covered with a rudimentary stroma and elongate ascospores. *Linospora capreae* groups with *Pleuroceras.* Because *Linospora* was published after *Pleuroceras*, *Linospora* is considered a synonym of *Pleuroceras*. Fifty-seven names have been placed in *Linospora* but most of them have been little studied and are infrequently encountered.

Mamiania Ces. & De Not. based on *M. fimbriata* (Fr.) Ces. & De Not. occurs on living leaves of *Carpinus* spp. in Europe, Asia, and North America. This species has a conspicuous stroma surrounding the perithecia and ascospores with a distinct, submedian septum.

The genus *Mamianiella* Höhn., based on the species, *M. coryli* (Batsch : Fr.) Höhn., occurs on living leaves of *Corylus*. We have not been able to grow this species in culture.

Mazzantia Mont. (syn. *Clypeocarpus* Kirschst., *Paramazzantia* Petr.) is based on *M. galii* (Fr.) Mont. *Paramazzantia* is based on *Laestadia biennis* Dearness on overwintered leaves of *Solidago* in North America. *Clypeocarpus* is based on *C. alpinus* Kirschst. occurs on *Veratrum album* and is considered a synonym of *M. napelli* by Von Arx & Műller (1954). *Mazzantia napelli* was sequenced and determined to belong in the *Diaporthaceae* by Castlebury *et al.* (2002).

Phylloporthe Syd., based on *P. vernoniae* Syd., is parasitic on living leaves of *Vernonia triflosculosa* H.B.K. in Costa Rica. It is only known from the type specimen. A second species, *P. orbiculata* (Syd.) E. Műll. is now placed in *Uleoporthe* (Cannon 2001).

Plagiosphaera Petr. based on *P. immersa* (Trail) Petr. (≡ *Ophiobolus immersus* Trail) occurs on overwintered stalks of *Campanula* and *Urtica* in Europe and was not collected during the course of this study.

The genus *Pleuroceras* Riess includes *Gnomonia*-like fungi having ascomata with eccentric, lateral necks and elongated ascospores and was placed in the Valsaceae by Barr (1978). The type species is *P. cryptoderis* (Lév.) Höhn., which occurs on overwintered leaves of *Populus alba*. Many of the 23 species currently recognised in *Pleuroceras* were transferred from *Gnomonia* by Barr (1978) and Monod (1983). Most of the species included in *Pleuroceras* are found on overwintered leaves of hardwood trees in temperate regions.

Although several species of *Pleuroceras* are included in the multigene phylogeny in this paper (Fig. 1), this genus is not treated in detail, because its type species, *P. cryptoderis*, was not available for sequencing. Several species of *Pleuroceras* were included in this study and form a well-supported monophyletic genus. One species of *Pleuroceras, P. sassafras*, is transferred to *Ophiognomonia*.

Sphaerognomonia Potebnia based on *S. carpinea* (Fr.) Potebnia includes the synonym, *Apiosporopsis* (Traverso) Mariani based on the same type species. Sequences of this species (CBS 617.72 and CBS 738.6) place this genus in the *Diaporthales* but outside of the *Gnomoniaceae* and *Melanconidaceae* (Castlebury, unpublished).

Stegophora P. Syd. & Syd. based on *S. ulmea* (Schw. : Fr.) P. Syd. & Syd. is parasitic on living leaves of *Ulmus* spp. in North America. A second species, *S. oharana* (Y. Nisik. & H. Matsumoto) Petr. occurs in Japan. Molecular data suggests that *S. ulmea* belongs to the *Sydowiellaceae* (Castlebury, unpub. data) as circumscribed by Rossman *et al.* (2007).

Uleoporthe Petr., typified by *U. orbiculata* (Syd.) Petr., was redescribed by Cannon (2001) based on a fresh specimen from Guyana. His redesciption, the occurrence of this species as a leaf parasite, and the presence of a distinct well-developed stroma suggest an affiliation with the *Sydowiellaceae*.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This work was funded by NSF PEET grant 0328634 for research on the systematics of the *Gnomoniaceae*, *Diaporthales* for which we are most grateful. The following individuals contributed significantly to this project: Michel Monod, Lausanne, Switzerland, was generous in sharing his knowledge and providing useful advice and comments as well as arranging the logistics for collecting in Switzerland. Jean-Louis Moret, Lausanne, Switzerland, allowed the first author access to specimens housed in the Botanical Garden Museum of University of Lausanne. Margaret Barr, recently deceased, Sidney, Canada, and Larissa Vassiljeva, Vladivostok, Russia, both experts in the *Gnomoniaceae,* willingly assisted in identifications and helped with collecting and providing fresh specimens. Walter Jaklitsch, Vienna, Austria, and Dimitar Stoykov, Bulgaria, sent numerous accurately identified fresh collections from which cultures were obtained. Dmitriy Maykov, Kholm, Novgorod oblast, Russia, also provided fresh collections and assistance with logistics while in Russia. Gary Samuels, Drew Minnis, John Wiersema, and Joseph Kirkbride, USDA-ARS, Beltsville, Maryland, provided advice on nomenclatural issues. Christian Feuillet kindly provided the Latin diagnoses. David Farr assisted with use of the microscope, digital photography, and computer aspects of this research. A number of technicians at the Systematic Mycology & Microbiology Laboratory were essential to this work, specifically Brandon Dyson, Franklin Hendrick, Aimee Hyten, Cindy Park, Suganda Patibanda, and Tunesha Phipps. Erin McCray, Collections Manager of the U.S. National Fungus Collections (BPI), was invaluable in locating, obtaining and accessioning the many specimens from other herbaria as well as those at BPI. The curators and directors of the numerous herbaria listed in the Material and Methods are thanked for providing reference collections essential for this research. The Centraalbureau voor Schimmelcultures especially Pedro Crous, Gerard Verkley and Trix Merkx were extremely cooperative in providing and accessioning the numerous cultures derived from specimens used in this study. Finally, the authors would like to acknowledge the thorough scrutiny given to this manuscript by two anonymous reviewers who provided many useful suggestions for improvements.

REFERENCES

Anagnostakis SL (1987). Chestnut blight: The classical problem of an introduced pathogen. *Mycologia* **79**: 23–37.

Arx JA von, Müller E (1954). Die Gattungen der amerosporen Pyrenomyceten. *Beiträge Kryptogamenflora der Schweiz* **11**(1): 1–434.

Barr ME (1978). The *Diaporthales* in North America with emphasis on *Gnomonia* and its segregates. *Mycologia Memoirs* **7**: 1–232.

Barr ME (1990). Prodromus to nonlichenised, pyrenomycetous members of class hymenoascomycetes. *Mycotaxon* **39**: 43–184.

Berry, Frederick H. 1981. Walnut Anthracnose Forest Insect & Disease Leaflet 85. U.S. Dept. of Agriculture, Forest Service, Northern Area State & Private Forestry, [Broomall, PA].

Braun, U. 1991. Studies on *Ramularia* and allied genera (IV). *Nova Hedwigia* **53**: 291–305.

Cannon PF (2001). Rediscovery and redescription of the genus *Uleoporthe* (*Melanconidaceae*). *Fungal Diversity* **7**: 17–25.

Carbone I, Kohn LM (1999). A method for designing primer sets for speciation studies in filamentous ascomycetes. *Mycologia* **91**: 553–556.

Castlebury LA, Rossman AY, Jaklitsch WJ, Vasilyeva LN (2002). A preliminary overview of the *Diaporthales* based on large subunit nuclear ribosomal DNA sequences. *Mycologia* **94**: 1017–1031.

Clamp M, Cuff J, Searle SM, Barton GJ (2004). The Jalview Java Alignment Editor. *Bioinformatics* **20**: 426–427.

Clements FE, Shear C (1931). *The Genera of Fungi*. H.W. Wilson Company.

Cohen SD (1999). Technique for large scale isolation of *Discula umbrinella* and other foliar endophytic fungi from *Quercus* species. *Mycologia* **91**: 917–922.

Cohen SD (2004). Endophytic-host selectivity of *Discula umbrinella* on *Quercus alba* and *Quercus rubra* characterised by infection, pathogenicity and mycelial compatability. *European Journal of Plant Patholology* **110:** 713–721.

Danti R, Sieber TN, Sanguineti G (2002). Endophytic mycobiota in bark of European beech (*Fagus sylvatica*) in the Apennines. *Mycological Research* **106**: 1343–1348.

De Silva H, Castlebury LA, Green S, Stone J (2008). The phylogenetic relationship between *Anisogramma virgultorum* and *A. anomala* within the *Diaporthales* (*Ascomycota*). *Mycological Research*: in press.

Eriksson OE, Baral H-O, Currah RS, Hansen K, Kurtzman CP, Rambold G, Laessøe T (eds.) (2001). Outline of *Ascomycota-2001. Myconet* **7**: 1–88.

Felsenstein, J. (1985). Confidence limits on phylogenies: an approach using the bootstrap. *Evolution* **6:** 227–242.

Froidevaux L, Műller E (1972). [*Anisogramma virgultorum*, a pathogenic ascomycete on *Betula pubescens*]. *European Journal of Forest Patholology* **2**: 185–187.

Fuckel KWGL (1869) [1870]. Symbolae mycologicae. *Jahrbücher des Nassauischen Vereins für Naturkunde.* **23–24**: 1–459. (Reprint Cramer 1966).

Gottwald TR, Cameron HR (1979). Studies in the morphology and life history of *Anisogramma anomala*. *Mycologia* **71**: 1107–1126.

Green S (2004). Fungi associated with shoots of silver birch (*Betula pendula*) in Scotland. *Mycological Research* **108**: 1327–1336.

Green S, Castlebury LA (2007). Connection of *Gnomonia intermedia* to *Discula betulina* and its relationship to other taxa in *Gnomoniaceae*. *Mycological Research* **111**: 62–69.

Gregory NF, Mulrooney RP, Rossman AY, Castlebury LA (2004). Anthracnose caused by *Discula fraxinea* on the new host Chinese fringetree and white ash in Delaware. *Plant Disease* **88:** 427.

Gryzenhout M, Myburg H, Wingfield BD, Wingfield MJ (2006). *Cryphonectriaceae* (*Diaporthales*), a new family including *Cryphonectria*, *Chrysoporthe*, *Endothia* and allied genera. *Mycologia* **98**: 239–249.

Hawksworth DL, Eriksson O (1988). (895) – (906) Proposal to conserve 11 family names in the *Ascomycotina (Fungi*). *Taxon* **37**: 190–193.

Höhnel F von (1917). System der *Diaportheen. Berichte der Deutschen Botanischen Gesellschaft* **35**: 631–638.

Holcomb GE (1998). First report of anthracnose of velvet ash caused by *Discula fraxinea* in Louisiana. *Plant Disease* **82**: 1401.

Huelsenbeck JP, Ronquist F (2001). MRBAYES: Bayesian inference of phylogeny. *Bioinformatics* **17**: 754–755.

Johnson KB, Mehlenbacher SA, Stone JK, Pscheidt JW, Pinkerton JN (1996). Eastern filbert blight of European hazelnut. *Plant Disease* **80**: 1308–1316.

Juhasova G, Ivanova H, Spisak J (2006). Biology of fungus *Gnomonia leptostyla* in agro-ecological environments of Slovakia. *Mikologica Fitopatologie* **40**: 538–547.

Kirk PM, Cannon PF, David JC, Stalpers JA (eds) (2001). *Ainsworth and Bisby's Dictionary of the Fungi. Ninth Edition.* CAB International, Kew.

Klebahn H (1918). *Haupt- und Nebenfruchtformen der Askomyzeten*. Verlag von Gebruder Borntraeger.

Kobayashi T (1970). Taxonomic studies of Japanese *Diaporthaceae* with special reference to their life-histories. *Bulletin of the Government Forest Experiment Station* **226**: 1–242.

Kornerup A, JH Wanscher (1978). *Methuen Handbook of Colour. 3rd Ed.* Methuen London Ltd, London.

Krause RA, Webster RK (1972). The morphology, taxonomy, and sexuality of the rice stem rot fungus, *Magnaporthe salvinii* (*Leptosphaeria salvinii*). *Mycologia* **64**: 103–114.

Maas JL (1998). *Compendium of Strawberry Diseases, Second Edition*. American Phytopathology Society, St. Paul, Minnesota.

McNeill J, Barrie FR, Burdet HM, Demoulin V, Hawksworth DL, Marhold K, Nicolson DH, Prado J, Silva PC, Skog JE, Wiersema JH, Turland NJ (eds.) (2006). *International Code of Botanical Nomenclature (Vienna Code).* A. R. G. Gantner Verlag, Ruggell, Liechtenstein.

Mejia LC, Castlebury LA, Rossman AY, Sogonov MV, White JF (2008). Phylogenetic placement and taxonomic review of the genus *Cryptosporella* and its synonyms *Ophiovalsa* and *Winterella* (*Gnomoniaceae*, *Diaporthales*). *Mycological Research* **112**: 23–35.

Monod M (1983). Monographie taxonomique des *Gnomoniaceae*. *Beihefte sur Sydowia* **9**: 1–315.

Moricca S, Ragazzi A (2008). Fungal endophytes in Mediterranean oak forests: A lesson from *Discula quercina*. *Phytopathology* **98**: 380–386.

Moročko I, Fatehi J (2007). Molecular characterisation of strawberry pathogen *Gnomonia fragariae* and its genetic relatedness to other *Gnomonia* species and members of *Diaporthales*. *Mycological Research* **111**: 603–614.

Moročko I, Fatehi J, Gerhardson B (2006). *Gnomonia fragariae*, a cause of strawberry root rot and petiole blight. *European Journal of Plant Pathology* **114**: 235–244.

Műler E, Arx JA von (1962). Die Gattungen der didymosporen Pyrenomyceten. Beiträge zur Kryptogamenflora der Schweiz **11**(2): 1–922.

Neely D, Black WM (1976). Anthracnose of black walnuts in the midwest. *Plant Disease Reporter* **60**: 519–521.

Ostry ME (1996). Butternut canker: history, biology, impact, and resistance. Unknown publisher: 1–9.

Paulus B, Gadek P, Hyde K (2007). Successional patterns of microfungi in fallen leaves of *Ficus pleurocarpa* (*Moraceae*) in an Australian tropical rain forest. *Biotropica* **38:** 42–51.

Pennycook SR (2007). *Discula betulae* comb. nov., correct name for the anamorph of *Gnomonia intermedia*. Mycotaxon **101**: 361–364.

Podlahova R, Svrček M (1970). Three new species of *Pyrenomycetes* from alders. *Česka Mykologie*. **24**: 129–133.

Posada D, Crandall KA (1998). Modeltest: testing the model of DNA substitution. *Bioinformatics* **14** (9): 817–818.

Redlin SC (1991). *Discula destructiva* sp. nov., cause of dogwood anthracnose. *Mycologia* **83**: 633–642.

Redlin SC, Rossman AY (1991). *Cryptodiaporthe corni* (*Diaporthales*) cause of Cryptodiaporthe canker of pagoda dogwood. *Mycologia* **83**: 200–209.

Redlin SC, Stack RW (1988). *Gnomoniella fraxini* sp. nov. teleomorph of the ash anthracnose fungus and its connection to *Discula fraxinea* comb. nov. *Mycotaxon* **32**: 175–198.

Reeb V, Lutzoni F, Roux C (2004). Contribution of RPB2 to multilocus phylogenetic studies of the Pezizomycotina (euascomycetes, Fungi) with special emphasis on the lichen-forming Acarosporaceae and evolution of polyspory. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution* **32**: 1036**–**1060.

Rehner S (2001) Primers for Elongation Factor 1-*a* (EF1-a). Available from: http://ocid.nacse.org/research/deephyphae/EF1primer.pdf

Remler P (1979). Ascomyceten auf Ericaceen in den Ostalpen. *Bibliotheca Mycologica* **68**: 1–321.

Rossman AY, Farr DF, Castlebury LA (2007). A review of the phylogeny and biology of the *Diaporthales*. *Mycoscience* **48**: 135–144.

Rossman AY, Castlebury LA, Farr DF, Stanosz GR (2007). *Sirococcus conigenus, Sirococcus piceicola* sp. nov. and *Sirococcus tsugae* sp. nov. on conifers: anamorphic fungi in the *Gnomoniaceae*, *Diaporthales*. *Forest Pathology* **38**: 47–60.

Rossman AY, Castlebury LA, Putnam ML (2004). First report of ash anthracnose caused by *Discula fraxinea* in Oregon. *Plant Disease* **88**: 222.

Samuels GJ, Blackwell M (2001). Pyrenomycetes – fungi with perithecia. In: McLaughlin D, McLaughlin E. *The Mycota VII Part A. Systematics and Evolution*. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 221–255.

Schmid-Heckel H (1988). Pilze in den Berchtesgadener Alpen. *Forschungsberichte Nationalpark Berchtesgaden* **15**: 1–136.

Sinclair WA, Lyon HH (2005). *Diseases of Trees and Shrubs, 2nd Edition*. Cornell University, Ithaca, NY.

Sogonov MV (2005). Software for morphological and molecular taxonomic studies of fungi. *Inoculum* **56**(4): 54.

Sogonov MV, Castlebury LA, Rossman AY, Farr DF, White JF (2005). The type species of genus *Gnomonia*, *G. gnomon*, and the closely related *G. setacea*. *Sydowia* **57**: 102–119.

Sogonov MV, Castlebury LA, Rossman A, White JF (2007). The type of species of *Apiognomonia, Apiognomonia veneta*, with its *Discula* anamorph is distinct from *Apiognomonia errabunda*. *Mycological Research* **111**: 693–709.

Stoykov DY, Denchev CM (2006). Current knowledge of *Diaporthales (Ascomycota*) in Bulgaria. *Mycologia Balanica* **3**: 179–185.

Sutton BC (1980). *The Coelomycetes. Fungi Imperfecti with Pycnidia, Acervuli and Stromata.* Commonwealth Mycological Institute, Kew, Surrey, England.

Swofford D L (2002). *PAUP v. 4.0b10. Phylogenetic Analysis Using Parsimony*. – Sinauer Associates, Sunderland, Massachusetts.

Vasilyeva LN (1998). Pyrenomycetidae et Loculomycetidae. *Plantae non Vasculares, Fungi et Bryopsidae. Orientis extremi Rossica. Fungi* **4:** 1–418 (in Russian).

Viret O, Petrini O (1994). Colonisation of beech leaves (*Fagus sylvatica*) by the endophyte *Discula umbrinella* (teleomorph: *Apiognomonia errabunda*). *Mycological Research* **98**: 423–432.

Voglmayr H, Jaklitsch WM (2008). *Prosthecium* species with *Stegonsporium* anamorphs on *Acer*. *Mycological Research* **112**: 885–905.

Vujanovic V, Britton J (2002). A comparative study of endophytic mycobiota in leaves of *Acer saccharum* in eastern North America. *Mycological Progress* **1**: 147–154.

Wallroth KFW (1833). *Flora Cryptogamica Germaniae*. Vol. 2. Nuremburg.

Wehmeyer LE (1933). The genus *Diaporthe* Nitschke and its segregates. *University of Michigan Studies, Science Series* **9**: 1–349.

Wehmeyer LE (1975). The pyrenomycetous fungi. *Mycologia Memoirs* **6:** 1–250.

White TJ, T Bruns S Lee, J Taylor (1990). Amplification and direct sequencing of fungal ribosomal RNA genes for phylogenetics. In: Innis MA & al. (eds.). *PCR Protocols: A Guide to Methods and Applications*. Academic Press, San Diego: 315–322.

Wilson D, Barr ME, Faeth SH (1997). Ecology and description of a new species of *Ophiognomonia* endophytic in the leaves of *Quercus emoryi*. *Mycologia* **89**: 537–546.

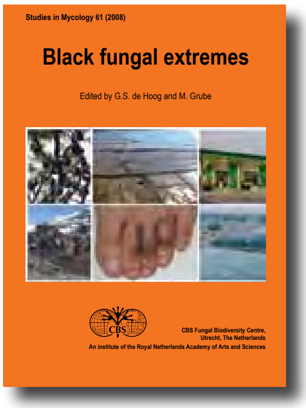
Winter G (1886). Die Pilze Deutschlands, Osterreichs und der Schweiz. II. Abteilung: Ascomyceten: Gymnoasceen. *Rabenhorst's Kryptogamen-Flora,* **1**(2). Verlag E. Kummer, Leipzig.

Zhang N, Blackwell M (2001). Molecular phylogeny of dogwood anthracnose fungus (*Discula destructiva*) and the *Diaporthales*. *Mycologia* **93**: 355–365.

Zhang N, Castlebury LA, Miller AN, Schoch C, Seifert KA, Rossman AY, Rogers JD, Kohlmeyer J, Volkmann-Kohlmeyer B, Sung G-H (2006). An overview of the systematics of the *Sordariomycetes* based on a four-gene phylogeny. *Mycologia* **98**: 1076–1087.

INDEX

Studies in Mycology end of 2007 and 2008



Studies in Mycology 61 (2008)

Black fungal extremes

Edited by G.S. de Hoog and M. Grube

CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre,
Utrecht, The Netherlands
An institute of the Royal Netherlands Academy of Arts and Sciences

Studies in Mycology 61: Black fungal extremes

Edited by G.S. de Hoog and M. Grube

Black fungi tend to be ecologically remarkable. Members of Dothideales / Capnodiales thrive under harsh environmental conditions, such as dryness, solar irradiation, high osmolarity or very low pH. Environments investigated range between Antarctic rock, Spitsbergen glaciers, Mediterranean saltpans, and even outer space. Mechanisms of stress tolerance are described, and new genera, species and varieties of extremotolerant fungi are reported. The human 'infection' tinea nigra by these species can be explained by halotolerant colonization. Members of the Chaetothyriales have ancestors with rock-dwelling life styles, but derived species are frequently found in human infections. Essential factors for ecology and evolution are described, such as oligotrophism, assimilation of aromatic hydrocarbons, and meristematic growth, and methods for selective isolation based on these features are proposed. Novel species are introduced, and tools for molecular identification are provided.

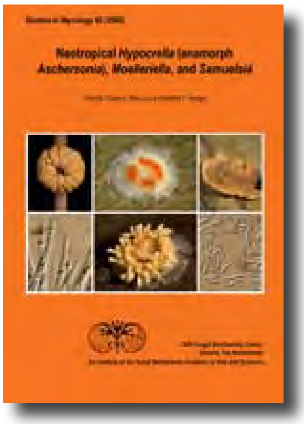
198 pp., fully illustrated with colour pictures (A4 format), paperback, 2008. €60

Studies in Mycology 60: Neotropical *Hypocrella* (anamorph *Aschersonia*), *Moelleriella*, and *Samuelsia*

Priscila Chaverri, Miao Liu and Kathie T. Hodge

The present taxonomic revision deals with Neotropical species of three entomopathogenic genera that were once included in *Hypocrella s. l.*: *Hypocrella s. str.* (anamorph *Aschersonia*), *Moelleriella* (anamorph aschersonia-like), and *Samuelsia* gen. nov (anamorph aschersonia-like). Species of *Hypocrella*, *Moelleriella*, and *Samuelsia* are pathogens of scale insects (Coccidae and Lecaniidae, Homoptera) and whiteflies (Aleyrodidae, Homoptera) and are common in tropical regions. Phylogenetic analyses of DNA sequences from nuclear ribosomal large subunit (28S), translation elongation factor 1-α (TEF 1-α), and RNA polymerase II subunit 1 (RPB1) and analyses of multiple morphological characters demonstrate that the three segregated genera can be distinguished by the disarticulation of the ascospores and shape and size of conidia. *Moelleriella* has filiform multi-septate ascospores that disarticulate at the septa within the ascus and aschersonia-like anamorphs with fusoid conidia. *Hypocrella s. str.* has filiform to long-fusiform ascospores that do not disarticulate and *Aschersonia s. str.* anamorphs with fusoid conidia. The new genus proposed here, *Samuelsia*, has filiform to long-fusiform ascospores that do not disarticulate and aschersonia-like anamorphs with small allantoid conidia. In addition, the present study presents and discusses the evolution of species, morphology, and ecology in *Hypocrella*, *Moelleriella*, and *Samuelsia* based on multigene phylogenetic analyses.

66 pp., illustrated with colour pictures (A4 format), paperback, 2008. € 40



Studies in Mycology 59 (2007)

Aspergillus systematics in the genomic era

Robert A. Samson and János Varga

CBS Fungal Biodiversity Centre,
Utrecht, The Netherlands
An institute of the Royal Netherlands Academy of Arts and Sciences

Studies in Mycology 59: *Aspergillus* systematics in the genomic era

editors Robert A. Samson and János Varga

Since Pier Antonio Micheli described Aspergillus is his Nova Plantarum Genera in 1729 the genus attracted an immense interest. Many species were found as spoilage agents, or responsible for human and animal diseases. On the other hand Aspergilli were also found as beneficial micro organisms in the fermentation of Asian food and beverages. With the discovery of aflatoxins, the interest and research of the Aspergilli increased even more. In the present days Aspergillus research has grown to such a level, that it could be stated that Aspergilli might be the most studied fungi.

This issue comprises 14 papers and is a summary of presentations and discussions of the international workshop entitled "*Aspergillus* systematics in the genomics era" with a multidisciplinary audience held in Utrecht, The Netherlands (12-14 April, 2007). The papers discuss topics such as the current species concept; what can comparative genomics tell us about species concepts in *Aspergillus*; sexual and vegetative compatibility genes in the aspergilli; secondary metabolite (including mycotoxins) profiling, growth profiles and other tools for species recognition; identification in the clinical setting; *Aspergillus* strain typing in the genomics era and the biodiversity of *Aspergillus* species in some important agricultural products. Nomenclatural considerations in naming species of *Aspergillus* and its teleomorphs were discussed in a separate paper, while the recommendations of an international panel are included. Additionally, the polyphasic methods applied recently on aspergilli resulted in four monographs included in this issue: *Aspergillus* sections *Candidi, Clavati, Fumigati* and *Usti.* Diagnostic tools developed for the identification of the economically extremely important but taxonomically problematic black aspergilli (*Aspergillus* section *Nigri*) are also covered in a separate paper. This issue contains many colour illustrations, particularly in the four monographs.

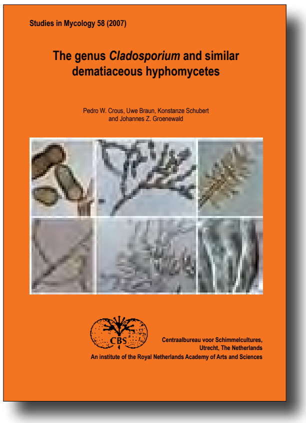
206 pp., fully illustrated with colour pictures (A4 format), paperback, 2007. € 65

Studies in Mycology 58: The genus *Cladosporium* and similar dematiaceous hyphomycetes

Pedro W. Crous, Uwe Braun, Konstanze Schubert and Johannes Z. Groenewald

Species of *Cladosporium* are common and widespread, and interact with humans in every phase of life, from producing allergens in the indoor environment, to causing fruit decay and plant disease, or being associated with human mycoses. Although *Cladosporium* is one of the largest and most heterogeneous genera of hyphomycetes, only a mere fraction of these species are known from culture, and few have been characterised based on molecular data. The present volume consists of nine research papers, and introduces 71 new combinations, 53 new species, 15 genera, and one family. Specific conditions and media are recommended to study *Cladosporium* and allied genera, while the genus is circumscribed, and separated from morphologically similar taxa with which it has been confused in the past. Generic issues related to the anamorph genera and associated *Dothideomycete* teleomorph genera (*Davidiella*, *Mycosphaerella*, *Venturia*) are addressed, and multi-allelic data sets provided to facilitate species recognition. The volume is richly illustrated, with more than 100 colour plates, numerous line drawings, and scanning electron micrographs.

253 pp., illustrated with colour pictures (A4 format), paperback, 2007. € 65



Studies in Mycology 58 (2007)

The genus *Cladosporium* and similar dematiaceous hyphomycetes

Pedro W. Crous, Uwe Braun, Konstanze Schubert
and Johannes Z. Groenewald

Centraalbureau voor Schimmelcultures,
Utrecht, The Netherlands
An institute of the Royal Netherlands Academy of Arts and Sciences

No. 8: The genera of the *Parmulariaceae*

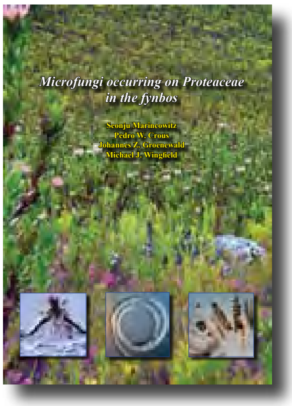
Carlos Antonio Inácio and Paul F. Cannon

The morphologically variable family *Parmulariaceae* (*Fungi*, *Ascomycota*, *Dothideomycetes*) is widespread in the tropics. The family now includes 34 accepted genera, with 24 further synonyms, and more than 100 species. The study was organized using a suite of computer databases, focusing on nomenclatural, geographical (floristic) and bibliographic information. More than 1000 scientific names were considered, and more than 1100 records of individual observations of these fungi have been gathered. All genera are fully redescribed and illustrated with drawings and microphotographs. A new key for identification of genera was constructed. A new formal taxonomic concept of the *Parmulariaceae* is introduced and two new genera *Mintera* and *Viegasella* have been re-described, *Parmulariella* is now included in the *Parmulariaceae*. *Kentingia* and *Chaetaspis* are now considered of uncertain family in the *Dothideomycetes*. The genus *Apoa*, previously placed as a synonym of *Pachypatella*, was found to be a distinct genus.

196 pp., illustrated with 111 pictures including 15 colour plates (A4 format). Hardbound, 2008. € 55

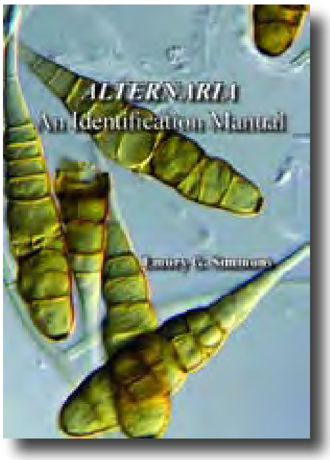
No. 7: Microfungi occurring on *Proteaceae* in the fynbos

Seonju Marincowicz, Pedro W. Crous, Johannes Z. Groenewald and Michael J. Wingfield



The fynbos is a shrubland characterised by a fire-prone ecosystem and Mediterranean climate. Although it is extremely rich in plant species, and has a high degree of floral endemism, very little is known regarding the fungi in this unique and fascinating environment. The present study investigated the saprobic microfungi that colonise and utilise leaf and twig litter and senescent flowerheads of *Proteaceae*. A total of 29 species and sub-species belonging to four genera of *Proteaceae* were sampled from 12 sites in the Western Cape Province of South Africa spanning a period of two years (2000–2001). An attempt was made to culture all fungi encountered, and where successful, the ITS and partial 28S nrDNA, and in some cases the translation elongation factor 1-α or the β-tubulin gene regions were sequenced. A total of 62 bags of litter yielded 316 individuals, consisting of 141 fungal species residing in 103 genera and 43 families. Of these, 59 species, including eight species that had been previously published, represented novel taxa. Thirty-eight species reflected new records for South Africa, and 48 species were new reports on *Proteaceae*. Two new genera and one new combination were also introduced. Seventy-three species were represented by teleomorphs and 68 species by anamorphs, which were made up of 30 hyphomycetes and 38 coelomycetes. Eighty percent of the species occurred on only one type of substrate. The fungal community found on twig litter had the highest species richness, while flowerhead-styles yielded the highest percentage (100 %) of unique species. These results showed that the species richness for the fynbos Mycota was moderately high with every 2.2 collections representing a different fungal species. The percentage of new fungal taxa (43 % of the total species) was exceptionally high, and most of these probably host-specific. More than 80 % of the fungi collected in this study had hard and closed fruiting structures, indicating an adaptation to the constraints of the harsh fynbos environment. Other than providing a foundation for further studies, this investigation highlights a disturbing paucity of knowledge regarding the fynbos Mycota in one of the world's most threatened and unusual floral Kingdoms.

166 pp., illustrated with 93 colour pictures and 6 B&W pictures (A4 format). Hardbound, 2008. € 50



No. 6: *Alternaria* An Identification Manual

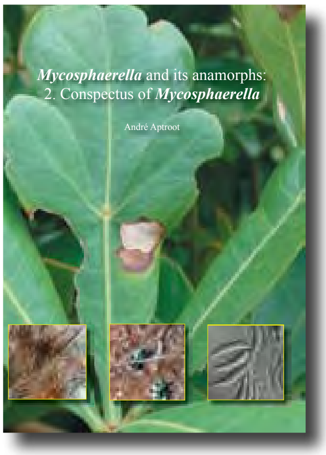
Emory G. Simmons

This book will fill a very large void in the scientific literature and it is quite certain that the volume will become the standard reference for those needing to have critical access to *Alternaria* literature and taxonomic information. There are many scientists, both research and regulatory, who are in desperate need of resources like this book to facilitate routine identification. More than 1 100 published names are associated with taxa that must be considered in the *Alternaria* context. Of these, 276 species with validly published names are maintained here as currently identifiable; these are keyed in the main text of the volume. An additional 16 named taxa, although requiring expanded information and comparison, also are accepted. A few species that have been associated with the genus for years but which now are considered anomolous in the genus have been removed to other genera. Chapters of species and genus characterisations are followed by a comprehensive list of all the nearly 1 200 names involved historically with *Alternaria* taxonomy in the period 1796-2007. Each name is listed with its source, type, and an opinion on its validity and taxonomic disposition. A host index to all accepted species is followed by a comprehensive list of literature cited and a general index. Within the context of the manual, 88 names are assigned to newly described species and genera and to taxa whose epithets appear in new combinations.

775 pp., with more than 288 line drawings (A4 format). Hardbound, 2007. € 170

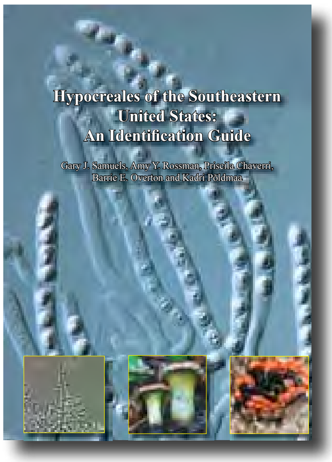
No. 5: *Mycosphaerella* and its anamorphs: 2. Conspectus of *Mycosphaerella*

André Aptroot



A revision of the species described in *Mycosphaerella* and *Sphaerella* is presented, together with observations on the types of most species or their disposition. The genus *Stigmidium* is expanded to encompass fungicolous species and internal parasites of algae, and includes the genus *Mycophycias*.

173 pp., 115 plates (A4 format), paperback with spiral binding, 2005. € 50



No. 4: Hypocreales of the Southeastern United States: An Identification Guide

Gary J. Samuels, Amy Y. Rossman, Priscila Chaverri, Barrie E. Overton and Kadri Põldmaa

An illustrated guide is presented to the members of the ascomycete order Hypocreales that are known to occur in the southeastern states of the United States, including North and South Carolina, Tennessee and Georgia. Species were selected mainly based on records in the United States National Fungus Collections (BPI). These states include or surround the Great Smoky Mountains National Park. Species of the Hypocreales are among the most numerous, and certainly most conspicuous, of the microfungi. The order also includes some of the most economically important fungi. This guide is intended for individuals who are participating in All Taxa Biological Diversity studies of the Great Smoky Mountains National Park as well as other interested professionals and amateurs. Short descriptions and colour illustrations of one-hundred and one species and two varieties in twenty genera are provided. Keys to genera and species are included. The new combination Neonectria ditissima is proposed.

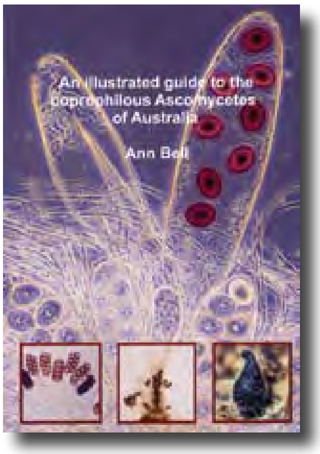
145 pp., over 120 colour pictures (A4 format), paperback with spiral binding, 2006. € 70

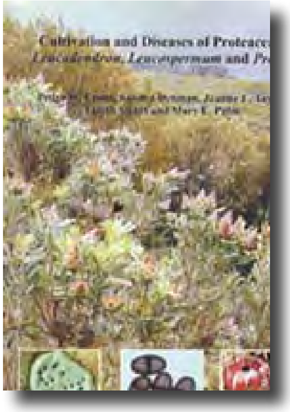
No. 3: An illustrated guide to the coprophilous Ascomycetes of Australia

Ann Bell

Descriptions, keys and illustrations (many in colour). Ann Bell's observations of her own collections and some 2 000 microscope slides and assorted notebooks on Australian coprophilous fungi made by the late Major Harry Dade during his retirement years in Victoria.

173 pp., 115 plates (A4 format), paperback with spiral binding, 2005. € 55





No. 2: Cultivation and Diseases of *Proteaceae*: *Leucadendron, Leucospermum* and *Protea*

Pedro W. Crous, Sandra Denman, Joanne E. Taylor, Lizeth Swart and Mary E. Palm

The Proteaceae represent one of the Southern Hemisphere"s most prominent flowering plant families, the cultivation of which forms the basis of a thriving export industry. Diseases cause a loss in yield and also limit the export of these flowers due to strict phytosanitary regulations. In this publication the fungi that cause leaf, stem and root diseases on Leucadendron, Leucospermum and Protea are treated. Data are provided pertaining to the taxonomy, identification, host range, distribution, pathogenicity and control of these pathogens. Taxonomic descriptions and illustrations are provided and keys are included. Desease symptoms are illustrated with colour photographs.

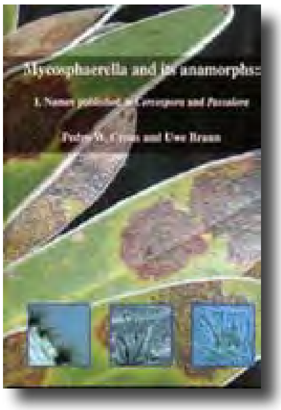
510 pp., (17 x 25 cm), paperback, 2004. € 55

No. 1: *Mycosphaerella* and its anamorphs: 1. Names published in *Cercospora* and *Passalora*

Pedro W. Crous and Uwe Braun

This book contains a compilation of more than 3000 names that have been published or proposed in *Cercospora*, of which 659 are presently recognised in this genus, with a further 281 being referred to *C. apii s.lat.* Approximately 550 names of *Passalora* emend. (incl. *Mycovellosiella*, *Phaeoramularia*, *Tandonella* and *Phaeoisariopsis p.p.*) are treated in a second list. In total 5720 names are treated. 553 taxonomic novelties are proposed.

571 pp., 31 figures (17 x 25 cm), hard cover, 2003. € 80



Selection of other CBS publications

Introduction to food- and airborne fungi

Robert A. Samson, Ellen S. Hoekstra and Jens C. Frisvad

Seventh edition with updated taxonomy and addition of some important species. The keys to the taxa were improved. The taxonomy and the nomenclature of *Fusarium* is revised and the number of *Penicillium* species has been increased because they are frequently encountered on food and indoor environments. The identification of *Penicillium* based on morphological characters remains difficult and therefore synoptic keys and tables are added to assist with the identification.

389 pp., 120 plates (A4 format), paperback, 2004. € 55

Identification of Common *Aspergillus* Species

Maren A. Klich

Descriptions and identification keys to 45 common *Aspergillus* species with their teleomorphs (*Emericella*, *Eurotium*, *Neosartorya* and *Sclerocleista*). Each species is illustrated with a one page plate and three plates showing the most common colony colours.

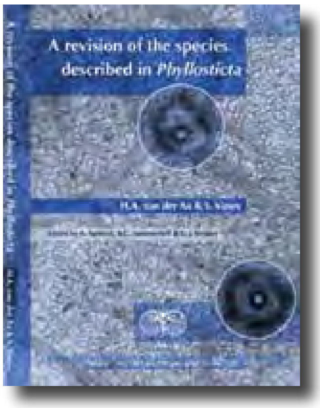
116 pp., 45 black & white and 3 colour plates (Letter format), paperback, 2002. € 45

A revision of the species described in *Phyllosticta*

Huub A. van der Aa and Simon Vanev

2936 taxa are enumerated, based on the original literature and on examination of numerous herbarium (mostly type) specimens and isolates. 203 names belong to the genus *Phyllosticta s.str.*, and are classified in 143 accepted species. For seven of them new combinations are made and for six new names are proposed. The great majority, 2733 taxa, were redisposed to a number of other genera. A complete list of these novelties, as included in the book"s abstract, can also be consulted on the web-site of CBS.

510 pp. (17 x 25 cm), paperback, 2002. € 55



Atlas of Clinical Fungi

G.S. de Hoog, J. Guarro, J. Gené and M.J. Figueras (eds)

The second fully revised and greatly expanded edition of the Atlas of Clinical Fungi appeared in 2000. The modest and very competitive price of this standard work has certainly contributed to the popularity of the first edition. In recent years the application of molecular biology has become within reach for many routine laboratories. The new Atlas will provide ample molecular data for the majority of clinically relevant fungi. It will set a standard for innovative techniques in medical mycology. In addition, antifungal susceptibility data will be given for most species, which will provide essential knowledge for the clinician in view of adequate therapy.

1126 pp., fully illustrated with line drawings and black & white photo plates (A4 format), hard cover, 2004. € 140.

Interactive CD-ROM v. of the Atlas € 65, Book plus CD-ROM € 180

Studies in Mycology (ISSN 0166-0616)

The CBS taxonomy series "Studies in Mycology" is issued as individual booklets. Regular subscribers receive each issue automatically. Prices of back-volumes are specified below.

For more information and ordering of other CBS books and publications see www.cbs.knaw.nl. and www.studiesinmycology.org

---

62 Sogonov MV, Castlebury LA, Rossman AY, Mejía LC, White JF(2008). Leaf-inhabiting genera of the *Gnomoniaceae*, *Diaporthales*. 79 pp. € 40,00
61 Hoog GS de, Grube M (eds) (2008). Black fungal extremes. 198 pp., € 60.00
60 Chaverri P, Liu M, Hodge KT (2008). Neotropical *Hypocrella* (anamorph *Aschersonia*), *Moelleriella*, and *Samuelsia*. 68 pp., € 40.00
59 Samson RA, Varga J (eds) (2007). *Aspergillus* systematics in the genomic era. 206 pp., € 65.00
58 Crous PW, Braun U, Schubert K, Groenewald JZ (eds) (2007). The genus *Cladosporium* and similar dematiaceous hyphomycetes. 253 pp., € 65.00
57 Sung G-H, Hywel-Jones NL, Sung J-M, Luangsa-ard JJ, Shrestha B, Spatafora JW (2006). Phylogenetic classification of *Cordyceps* and the clavicipitaceous fungi. 63 pp., € 40.00
56 Gams W (ed.) (2006). *Hypocrea* and *Trichoderma* studies marking the 90th birthday of Joan M. Dingley. 179 pp., € 60.00
55 Crous PW, Wingfield MJ, Slippers B, Rong IH, Samson RA (2006). 100 Years of Fungal Biodiversity in southern Africa. 305 pp., € 65.00
54 Mostert L, Groenewald JZ, Summerbell RC, Gams W, Crous PW (2006). Taxonomy and Pathology of *Togninia* (*Diaporthales*) and its *Phaeoacremonium* anamorphs. 115 pp., € 55.00
53 Summerbell RC, Currah RS, Sigler L (2005). The Missing Lineages. Phylogeny and ecology of endophytic and other enigmatic root-associated fungi. 252 pp., € 65.00
52 Adams GC, Wingfield MJ, Common R, Roux J (2005). Phylogenetic relationships and morphology of *Cytospora* species and related teleomorphs (*Ascomycota*, *Diaporthales*, *Valsaceae*) from *Eucalyptus*. 147 pp., € 55.00
51 Hoog GS de (ed.) (2005). Fungi of the Antarctic, Evolution under extreme conditions. 82 pp., € 40.00
50 Crous PW, Samson RA, Gams W, Summerbell RC, Boekhout T, Hoog GS de, Stalpers JA (eds) (2004). CBS Centenary: 100 Years of Fungal Biodiversity and Ecology (Two parts). 580 pp., € 105.00
49 Samson RA, Frisvad JC (2004). *Penicillium* subgenus *Penicillium*: new taxonomic schemes, mycotoxins and other extrolites. 253 pp., € 55.00
48 Chaverri P, Samuels GJ (2003). *Hypocrea*/*Trichoderma* (*Ascomycota*, *Hypocreales*, *Hypocreaceae*): species with green ascospores. 113 pp., € 55.00
47 Guarro J, Summerbell RC, Samson RA (2002). Onygenales: the dermatophytes, dimorphics and keratin degraders in their revolutionary context. 220 pp., € 55.00
46 Schroers HJ (2001). A monograh of *Bionectria* (*Ascomycota*, *Hypocreales*, *Bionectriaceae*) and its *Clonostachys* anamorphs. 214 pp., € 55.00
45 Seifert KA, Gams W, Crous PW, Samuels GJ (eds) (2000). Molecules, morphology and classification: Towards monophyletic genera in the Ascomycetes. 200 pp., € 55.00
44 Verkley GJM (1999). A monograph of the genus *Pezicula* and its anamorphs. 180 pp., € 55.00
43 Hoog GS de (ed.) (1999). Ecology and evolution of black yeasts and their relatives. 208 pp., € 55.00
42 Rossman AY, Samuels GJ, Rogerson CT, Lowen R (1999). Genera of *Bionectriaceae*, *Hypocreaceae* and *Nectriaceae* (*Hypocreales*, *Ascomycetes*). 248 pp., € 55.00
41 Samuels GJ, Petrini O, Kuhls K, Lieckfeldt E, Kubicek CP (1998).The *Hypocrea schweinitzii* complex and *Trichoderma* sect. *Longibrachiatum*. 54 pp., € 35.00
40 Stalpers JA (1996). The aphyllophoraceous fungi II. Keys to the species of the *Hericiales*. 185 pp., € 25.00
39 Rubner A (1996). Revision of predacious hyphomycetes in the *Dactylella-Monacrosporium* complex. 134 pp., € 25.00
38 Boekhout T, Samson RA (eds) (1995). Heterobasidiomycetes: Systematics and applied aspects. 190 pp., € 35.00
37 Aptroot A (1995). A monograph of *Didymosphaeria*. 160 pp., € 30.00
36 Swertz CA (1994). Morphology of germlings of urediniospores and its value for the identification and classification of grass rust fungi. 152 pp., € 30.00
35 Stalpers JA (1993). The aphyllophoraceous fungi I. Keys to the species of the *Thelephorales*. 168 pp. (out of stock).
34 Reijnders AFM, Stalpers JA (1992). The development of the hymenophoral trama in the *Aphyllophorales* and the *Agaricales*. 109 pp., € 25.00
33 Boekhout T (1991). A revision of ballistoconidia-forming yeasts and fungi. 194 pp. (out of stock).
32 Gams W, Seifert KA, Aa van der HA, Samson RA (1990). Developments in the taxonomy of anamorphic fungi. Invited papers presented at the Symposium: Taxonomy of Fungi imperfecti during the Fourth International Mycological Congress, Regensburg. 104 pp. (out of stock).
31 Aa HA van der, Gams W, Hoog GS de, Samson RA (1988). Memorial issue dedicated to J.A. von Arx. 212 pp., € 50.00
30 Hoog GS de, Smith M Th, Weijman ACM (eds) (1987). The expanding realm of yeast-like fungi. (only available from Elsevier).
29 Hoog GS de, Smith M Th, Guého E (1986). A revision of *Geotrichum*. 131 pp., € 25.00
28 Rao V, Hoog GS de (1986). New or critical Hyphomycetes from India. 84 pp., € 20.00
27 Seifert KA (1985). A monograph of *Stilbella* and some allied Hyphomycetes. 235 pp., € 35.00
26 Hoog GS de (ed.) (1985). Taxonomy of the *Dactylaria* complex, IV–VI. 124 pp., € 20.00
25 Schipper MAA, Stalpers JA (1984). A revision of the genus *Rhizopus*. 34 pp., € 10.00
24 Stalpers JA (1984). A revision of the genus *Sporotrichum*. 105 pp., € 20.00
23 Stolk AC, Samson RA (1983). The ascomycete genus *Eupenicillium* and related *Penicillium* anamorphs. 149 pp., € 25.00
22 Hoog GS de (ed.) (1982). Character analyses of selected red yeasts. 74 pp. (out of stock).
21 Plaats-Niterink AJ van der (1981). Monograph of the genus *Pythium*. 244 pp. (out of stock).
20 Oorschot CAN van (1980). A revision of *Chrysosporium* and allied genera. 89 pp., € 20.00

For a complete list of the Studies in Mycology see www.cbs.knaw.nl.